

INDEX

The dates of letters to and from Darwin's correspondents are listed in the biographical register and index to correspondents and are not repeated here. Darwin's works are indexed under the short titles used throughout this volume and listed in the bibliography.

- Abberley, John 419 n2
 Abbot, Francis Ellingwood: *Index* 25 & n3, n4; H.E. Litchfield comments on Abbot's letter to CD 520–21 & 521 n3, n4; 'Truths for the Times' essay 520 & 521 n4; writes to W.E. Darwin thanking for donation for *Index* 24–5 & 25 n3
 Abdülaziz: deposition of 182 n12
 Abney, William de Wiveleslie: Royal Society fellowship 99 & 100 n6
Acacia: Australian forests 376 & 377 n4, 383 & n2; CD requests leaves 543 & 544 n4; family Fabaceae 383 n2; phyllodium (phyllode) 58 & n5
Acacia cornigera *see* bull-horn acacia
Acacia farnesiana 543 & 544 n4
Acacia sphaerocephala (*Vachellia sphaerocephala*; bee wattle or bull's-horn thorn): 'On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia peltata* serving as food for ants' 139 & n3, 180 n3, 189 n5, 200 & n3, 391 n5, 586 n5
 'An account of the fine dust which often falls on vessels in the Atlantic Ocean' (CD) 346 & 347 n4, 352 n2
Acer opalus *see* *Acer opulifolium*
Acer opulifolium (*A. opalus*; Italian maple) 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
 acid: osmic 179 & 180 n5; real 546 n5
Acleris cristana *see* *Peronea cristana*
Acleris hastiana *see* *Peronea hastiana*
Aconitum lycoctonum (northern wolfsbane) 258 & n6
Aconitum napellus (monkshood) 229 & n4, 229–230 & 230 n2, n3, 258 & n6
Acropera 252 & 253 n3, 316 & 317 n2
 Adams, John Couch: communicated G.H. Darwin's paper to Royal Society xxiv, 127 n3, 192 n2, 227 & n2; G.H. Darwin consulted him about earth's axis of rotation xxiv, 127 & n3, 132 & n3, 147 & n5, 180 & 182 n1, 181, 185 & 186 n5, 191 & 192 n2, 227 & n2
Adiantum pubescens 319 & 320 n6
 Adie, Alexander James 423 n3
 Admiralty manual (ed. J.F.W. Herschel; *A manual of scientific enquiry*): geology chapter (CD) xxix, 423 & n5; zoology chapter, R. Owen 423 n2
Aegiphila (spiritweed) 373 n2, 383 n1
Aegiphila diffusa (*A. martinicensis*) 383 & n1
Aegiphila elata (tall spiritweed) 373 & n1, 381 n7
Aegiphila laevigata (*Parameria laevigata*) 383 & n1
Aegiphila martinicensis *see* *Aegiphila diffusa*
Aegiphila mollis (contra culebra) 373 & n1, 381 n7
Aegiphila obducta *see* *Aegiphila obdurata*
Aegiphila obdurata (*A. obducta*) 374 & n3, 380 & 381 n6
Aegiphila virburnifolia (*Cassine virburnifolia*) 383 & n1
 aerolites 524 & n4
 Africa: former continent 207 & 208 n4, n5
 Agassiz, Alexander: echinoderm classification 34 n2
 Agassiz, Louis: debates with A. Gray 334 & 335 n3; echinoderm classification 34 n2; glacier action 325 n3, 342 n7, 348 & n5, 379 & n2; A. Gray refers to 'peculiar views' 246 n3
 aggregation in *Drosera rotundifolia* (F. Darwin's work) 159 n9, 175 & 176 n4, n6; CD reports F. Darwin busy with 206 & 207 n6; F.J. Cohn comments on 407 & 408 n3; 'The process of aggregation in the tentacles of *Drosera rotundifolia*' published 189 n3, 257 & 258 n1, *see also* aggregation of protoplasm
 aggregation of protoplasm: CD's experimental suggestion to F. Darwin 178 & n2; F.J. Cohn on CD's discovery of aggregation 158 n6; *Drosera* 158 n6, 548 n7, *see also* aggregation in *Drosera rotundifolia*
 Ainslie, Robert 45 & n4

- Airy, George Biddell: Royal Society 31 n4
- Airy, Hubert: CD advises on Royal Society admission 30–31 & 31 nn 2–4; crowberry leaf-arrangement 143–5 & 145 nn 1–10, 309 n5; phyllotaxy, papers communicated to Royal Society by CD xxi, 31 n2, 143 & 145 n2, 145 & n10, 214 & 215 n5; taxigraph 144 & 145 n8, 215 n5
- albatrosses 394 & 395 n4
- Alden, Henry Mills: *Harper's New Monthly Magazine* editor 166 n6
- alder buckthorn (*Rhamnus frangula*; *Frangula alnus*) 471 & 472 n2
- alders (*Alnus*) 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
- Alford, Lincolnshire: W.E. Darwin buys land at 542 & n1
- Alglave, Emile: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n41; possible author of review of *Insectivorous plants* 205 n1
- alkanet *see Anchusa officinalis*
- Alkanna* 374 n2
- Allan, James Brands 78 & 79 n3, 81 & 82 n3; cited in *Coral reefs* 419 n7
- Allen, Frances 511 n2
- Allen, George Baugh 486 & n2
- Allman, George James: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 387 & n2, 402 n1; T. Edward's pension 395 n1; Hookers visited 336 & n3
- Allman, Hannah Louisa 336 & n3
- Alnus* (alders) 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
- Amaryllis atamasco* (*Zephyranthes atamasco*; the rain lily) 95 & 96 n8, 119 & n2
- America: CD's publications eagerly read in 296; copyright 370 & n2; faunas 220–21 & 221 n2, 230–31 & 231 nn 4–6
- American Association for the Advancement of Science: E.S. Morse 296 & n4
- ammonia: carbonate of ammonia 543 & n3, 548 n7; nitrate of ammonia 516 & 517 n2
- amoeba 178 & n4
- Ampelopsis hederacea* (*Parthenocissus quinquefolia*; Virginia creeper) 253 n5
- Amphioxus* (lancelet; *Branchiostoma lanceolatum*) 35 & 36 n5, 554 & 555 n5
- Amsinckia spectabilis* (seaside fiddleneck) 380 & n4
- analogous variation 260 & n4
- Anchusa officinalis* (alkanet or bugloss): W.E. Darwin collects plants believing are *Anchusa* 459 & 460 n4, 464 n2
- Andrews, Thomas: Royal Society, Bakerian Lecture 131 & n5
- Andrias scheuchzeri* (salamander skeleton) 120 & n2
- Anergates* 217 & 218 n10, 567 & 568 n10
- animals: avoiding traps 536 & 538 n8; castration in 515–16 & 516 nn 1–6; experimentation on 206 & 207 n7, 218 & 219 n2, 280 & 281 n2; New Zealand colonisations 207; reasoning 170 n5, *see also* faunas; *specific species*
- Ansted, David Thomas 101 & n3
- ant, yellow meadow (*Lasius flavus*) 217 & 218 n6, 567 & 568 n6
- Antarctic 195 & 196 n8
- Anthropological Society of Munich: *Variation* 2d ed. presentation copy 76 & 77 n2, 555 & 556 n2, 596
- Antirrhinum* 226 n7, 570 n7
- Antirrhinum majus* (common snapdragon) 225 & 226 n6, 569 & 570 n6
- ants: Coleoptera colonising nests 210–211 & 211 n1, n2, 216–17 & 218 n5, 221 & 222 n8, 232 n10, 566–7 & 568 n5; extrafloral nectaries 58 & n6; A. Forel 216–17 & 218 nn 3–9, 221 & 222 n8, 566–7 & 568 nn 3–9; 'On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia pellata* serving as food for ants' (F. Darwin) 139 n3, 180 n3, 189 & n5, 200 & n3, 391 & n5, 586 & n5; parthenogenesis in 217 & 218 n9, 567 & 568 n9; yellow meadow ant 217 & 218 n6, 567 & 568 n6
- Anura 76 & 77 n4, 555 & 556 n4
- Apidae 55 & 56 n3, *see also* bees
- Apis mellifera* (European honey-bee) 56 n4, 258 n3
- Apocynum androsaemifolium* (fly-trap dogbane) 360 & n2; CD's interest in 360 n2, 361 & n2, n3
- appendix (vermiform appendage) 491 n4
- D. Appleton & Co.: *Cross and self fertilisation* US ed. 276 n4, 326 & n3; *Descent* US ed. 537 n1; *Expression* US ed. 537 n1; *Orchids* 2d US ed. 276 & n4, 326 n3; *Origin* US ed. 500 n2; *Origin* 2d US ed. 500 n7; royalties paid to CD 370 n2; stereotypes provided by John Murray 276 & n4, 370 n2; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 598 n9; *Variation* 2d ed., stereotypes 56 & 57 n1
- Arctic expedition 1875–6: 58 & n8, 337 n4
- Arctomys monax* (*Marmota monax*; groundhog or woodchuck) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- argus pheasants 207 & 208 n3
- Armstrong, Henry Edward: Royal Society fellowship 99 & 100 n6
- Arnebia hispidissima* 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n2
- Arnold, Matthew: J. Sarazin translated *Literature and dogma* 93 & n2
- Arrhenatherum elatius* *see* *Avena elatior*
- artificial selection: T.H. Huxley, challenge to CD to produce new physiological species through artificial selection 385 n4
- Ascherson, Paul 398 & n1
- Asclepias* (milkweed) 334 & 335 n5

- Ashburner, Lionel: castration in animals 515–16 & 516 nn 1–6
- Ashworth, Elizabeth 460 n4
- aspens (*Populus tremula*) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10
- Asperula* 381 n5
- Asperula scoparia* (prickly woodruff) 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n2, 380 & 381 n5
- asses: Indian wild 516 & n4
- atavism *see* reversion
- Athenaeum Club 548 n2
- Atherley, Ellen 447 & 448 n8, 455 & n5, 460 n4
- Atherley, Evelyn George Hammond 460 & 461 n5
- Atherley, George: W.E. Darwin's banking partner 447 & 448 n8, 457 & 458 n2, 464 n3, 468 n2, 487 n3; daughter Maud's sickness and death 455 & n5, 456 & 457 n5, 458 n2; Northam Bridge Company 467 & 468 n2; Torquay visit with family 455 & n5; unwell 464 & n3; work during W.E. Darwin's recovery 297 & 298 n7
- Atherley, Maud Elizabeth 455 & n5, 456 & 457 n5, 458 n2
- Atilax paludinosus* *see* *Herpestes galera*
- Atlantic dust 346 & 347 n4, 352 & n2
- atom: *Encyclopaedia Britannica* article xxi, 259 & n5
- Audubon, John James: *Birds of America* 94, 95 n4, 165 & 166 n3
- Australia: birds 417 n2, n3; trees 376 & 377 n4, 383 & n2
- Avena elatior* (*Arrhenatherum elatius*; false oat grass) 50 n9
- AWARDS AND POSITIONS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, AWARDS AND POSITIONS
- azerin: L. Tait isolates from *Nepenthes* 154 & 155 n5
- Azores: eruption of volcano 414 & 415 n1
- Azores laurel (*Laurus azorica*) 255 n6, 576 n6
- Aztec tobacco (*Nicotiana rusticum*) 371 & 372 n6
- BAAS *see* British Association for the Advancement of Science
- Babington, Charles Cardale: lectures, Cambridge University 490 & 491 n2
- baboons (*Papio*; *Cynocephalus*) 269 & 271 n5, 272, 274 n7, 580 & 581 n5, 582, 584 n7; Guinea 270 & 271 n6, 274 n7, 580 & 581 n6, 584 n7; hamadryas baboon 272 & 274 n7, 582 & 584 n7; nomenclature 271 n6, 581 n6; yellow baboon 272 & 274 n7, 582 & 584 n7
- Bachmaier, Anton: cited in *Variation* 2d ed. 77 n3, 556 n3; sends greetings to CD 76, 556
- Bachofen, Johann Jakob 331 & n5
- backgammon tournament: CD and E. Darwin xvii, 32 & n7
- Baer, Karl Ernst von: essay on Darwin's theory 35–6 & 36 n7, 554–5 & 555 n7
- Baillièrre, Hippolyte 418 & n5
- J.B. Baillièrre et fils: CD encloses stamps for parcel to be sent 484 & n2
- Balanus*: CD seeks information on cross-fertilisation 440 & 441 n3; embryology of 183 & n2
- Balanus balanoides* 441 n3
- Balfour, Alice 213 n7
- Balfour, Arthur James 213 n7
- Balfour, Francis Maitland: asks if CD will propose him for Royal Society fellowship 378 & n1, n2; career 181 & 182 n7, 540 n1; CD proposed for Royal Society fellowship xxi, 381 & nn 1–3, 383 n4, n5, 410 n1; engraving of 382; lens ordered for F. Darwin 184 & n3; publications list 385–6 & 386 n2; siblings 213 n7; signatures for Royal Society fellowship 386 & n3, 387 & n2, 402 & n1, 409–410 & 410 n1; view of H. Sidgwick's 'The theory of evolution and its application to practice' 141 & 142 n6; vivisection 181 & 182 n10; Zoological Station 387 & n4
- Balfour, Gerald William 386 & 387 n6
- Balfour, Thomas Alexander Goldie 225 & 226 n3, 569 & 570 n3
- Ball, John: CD on H. Parker's Athenaeum membership, and observations on dogs 548 & nn 1–5
- bananas 383 & 384 n1, 388 & 389 n1
- Barbier, Edmond: translated *Insectivorous plants* French ed. 570 n3, n4, n5
- Bärenbach, F. von *see* Medveczky, Frigyes
- barnacles *see* cirripedes
- Barnard, Anne 224 & 225 n2
- Barnes, James 346 & 347 n7, 352 & n3
- Bartlett, Abraham Dec: *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n8
- Bary, Anton de (*Botanische Zeitung* editor): *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 599 n39
- basking shark (*Cetorhinus maximus*; *Selachus maximus*) 266 & n1
- Bassani, Francesco: *Expression* translated (with G. Canestrini) 155 & 156 n3, 562 & n3
- Bastian, Henry Charlton: E.J. Cohn on Bastian's experiments 293 & 294 n4; spontaneous generation 37 & nn 2–4, 39 & n3, 294 n3, 308 n1; and J. Tyndall 37 & n2, n3
- Bate, Charles Spence: CD seeks information on cross-fertilisation in *Balanus* 440 & 441 nn 1–5; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596
- Bates, Henry Walter: CD asks reference queries from *Coral reefs* 114–15 & 115 nn 2–7, 124 n1
- Batrachia 76, 82 & 83 n4, 555
- Bavarian gentian (*Gentiana bavarica*) 258 & n7
- Baxter, Jedediah Hyde: work on medical statistics 295 & 296 n1

- Baxter, Myron Leslie: disease and height 295–6 & 296 nn 1–4
- Baxter, William Walmisley: CD orders *Hyoscyamus* extract 530 & n1, n2; CD orders litmus paper and gum 534 & n1; CD orders nitrate of ammonia, and other requests 516 & 517 nn 1–5; supplied CD with chemicals for experiments 530 n2 bay laurel (*Laurus nobilis*) 254 & 255 n6, 575 & 576 n6
- Beagle collections: birds 411 n3; Falkland Island shells 422 n3; *Macrauchenia patachonica* 417 n1
- Beagle voyage: Brazil 379 & n2; Coquimbo, Chile 414 n3; Falkland Islands 329 n5; B.J. Sullivan 337 n5, *see also* *Geological observations*; *Journal of researches*
- Beal, William James: *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 600
- bean, scarlet runner (*Phaseolus multiflorus*; *P. coccineus*) 409 n5
- Beaulieu: W.E. Darwin examines earth at base of abbey stones 529 n4
- beavers 548 & n3
- bee wattle *see* *Acacia sphaerocephala*
- bees: buff-tailed bumble-bee 55 & 56 n2, 257–8 & 258 n3, 305 & n3; common carder bee 257 & 258 n4; early bumble-bee 55 & 56 n2; and *Erica tetralix* 55 & 56 n4; European honey-bee 56 n4, 258 n3; and flowers 229, 257–8 & 258 nn 2–9, 305 & n2, n3; hermaphrodite 465 & n5; humble-bees 305 & n2; and orchids 451 n1; red-tailed bumble-bee 257 & 258 n4; and *Rhinathus alectorolophus* 55 & 56 n3; and *Salvia officinalis* 261 & 262 n5, 577 & 578 n5; shrill carder bee 257 & 258 n4; J.O. Westwood's specimens 451 & n1, *see also* hive-bees
- Beesby, Lincolnshire: W.E. Darwin reports on cottages 542 & n1, n2; land purchase 297 & 298 nn 2–4, 298 n2, 325 & n4
- beetles: blister beetles 211 n2; water beetles 497 & n4, 590 & n4
- Begonia* 493 & 494 n10
- belief: T.H. Huxley's view on nature of 345
- Bell, Charles 527 n3
- Bell, Robert: CD recalls meeting H.A. Head 102 & n3; CD supposes tailed man is probably an animal 101 & 102 n2; encounters H.A. Head 87–8 & 88 n3, 102 n3, n4; sends report of discovery of skeleton of a tailed human 87 & 88 n1, n2, 102 n2, 120 n2
- Bell, Thomas 475 & 476 n3
- Bellynck, Auguste: review of *Insectivorous plants* 168 & 169 n3, 565 & 566 n3
- Belt, Thomas: Beltian bodies 42 n2, 48
- Beltian bodies: bull-horn acacia 42 n2
- Bence Jones, Henry 515 & n1, n3
- Beneden, Édouard: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597
- 'Beneficial restrictions to liberty of marriage' (G.H. Darwin) 209 n15
- Bengal tiger (*Panthera tigris tigris*; Indian tiger) 516 & n5
- Benjamin, Ludwig 189 n2
- Bennett, Alfred William: 'The absorptive glands of carnivorous plants' 70 & n3, 92 & n4; CD comments on imperfect flowers 521–2 & 522 nn 1–4; *Centaurea nigrescens* 369 & n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 368 & 369 n1, 598; 'On the floral structure of *Impatiens fulva*' 522 n1; self-fertilisation in plants 371 & 372 n8; translated J. Sach's botany textbook 369 & n4
- Bentham, George: *Acacia* 383 & n1; *Aegiphila diffusa* 383 & n1; *Aegiphila elata* 381 n7; *Aegiphila laevigata* 383 & n1; *Aegiphila mollis* 381 n7; *Aegiphila virburnifolia* 383 & n1; CD requests *Boronia pinnata* flowers 373 & n1; CD thanks for flowers sent, and comments on heterostyled plants 380 & nn 2–4, 381 nn 5–7; diclinism 376; *Hoya carnosa* 373 & 374 n1; *Leptocarpus* 376 & 377 n5; *Leucosmia burnettiana* 399 & 400 n3; Linnean Society 38 & n4; *Mimosa* 383 & n2; Restiaceae 376 & 377 n5; *Restio* 376 & 377 n5, 380 & n2; sends *Boronia pinnata* flowers 375–6 & 377 n1, n2; terminology 364 & 365 n4; thanks for *Cross and self fertilisation* 376 & 377 n3; trees 376 & 377 n4
- Beroe ovata* 542 n2
- Bert, Paul: cited in *Descent* 2d ed. 210 n4
- Bessels, Emil 402 & 403 n3, 405 & 406 n4, n5
- Bibliographisches Institut: CD thanks for A.E. Brehm's *Thierleben* 2d ed. vol 1: 251 & 252 n1
- bindweed 19 & n2; field 19 & n1, n2
- birds: Australian 417 n2, n3; *Beagle* voyage collections 411 n2; communication 170 n2; hybrids 395 n8; and primroses 138 & 139 n6, 156 n2; Saharan 487–8 & 488 nn 1–3; soaring 356–7, 377 & n2, 393–4 & 395 n1, n3
- bird's-eye primrose (*Primula farinosa*) 258 & n8
- Birmingham Natural History Society, honorary membership for CD 241 & 242 n2
- Bishop, Richard: *Balanus* observations 441 n3, n4
- black grouse (*Tetrao tetrix*) 395 n8
- black kite (*Milvus migrans*) 358 n3
- black poplar (*Populus nigra*) 256 n11, 577 n11
- Blackmore, William Henry 479 & n4
- Blackmore Museum 479 & n4
- bladder campion (*Silene inflata*; *S. vulgaris*) 258 & n6, 305 & n3
- bladderwort *see* *Utricularia*

- Blandford, Henry Francis: 'On the age and correlations of the plant-bearing series of India' 207 & 208 n6
- blister beetles 211 n2
- bloom on plants: CD's interest in 297 & n2, 540 & n1; *Nelumbium* 541 n4
- Blow, Thomas Bates: field bindweed 19 & n1, n2
- blue cowslip (*Pulmonaria angustifolia*; blue lungwort) 464 n2
- blue lungwort (*Pulmonaria angustifolia*; blue cowslip) 464 n2
- blushing 124–5 & 125 n1, 136–7 & 137 n4, 532 n1
- Blyth, Edward 476 n4
- Blytt, Axel: CD mentions *Essay on the immigration of the Norwegian flora* to J. Geikie 341 & 342 n8; CD mentions essay to A.R. Wallace 221 & 222 n7; CD thanks for Norwegian flora essay 88 & 89 n1
- boars: Indian 516 & n6
- Boccardo, Gerolamo: *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n7
- Boehm, Joseph Edgar 551 & 552 n3
- bog orchid (*Platanthera*; fringed orchid) 355 & 356 n4
- Bombus agrorum* (*Bombus pascuorum*; common carder bee) 257 & 258 n4
- Bombus lapidarius* (red-tailed bumble-bee) 257 & 258 n4
- Bombus mastrucatus* (*Bombus wurflenii*) 55 & 56 n3, 257 & 258 n5, 258
- Bombus pascuorum* see *Bombus agrorum*
- Bombus pratorum* (early bumble-bee) 55 & 56 n2
- Bombus sylvarum* (shrill carder bee) 257 & 258 n4
- Bombus terrestris* (buff-tailed bumble-bee) 55 & 56 n2, 257–8 & 258 n3, 305 & n3
- Bombus wurflenii* see *Bombus mastrucatus*
- Bonheur, Rosa 506 & 507 n5
- bonnet macaque (*Cercocebus radiatus*; *Macaca radiata*) 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9
- Boott, Francis: CD reports requesting loan of A.A. Gould's cirripedes collection 424 & n1, n2; CD thanks for assistance about chloroform 424 & n3
- Boraginaceae (borage or forget-me-not) 364 n3
- Born, Gustav Jakob: reversion 83 n4; 'Die sechste Zehe der Anuren' 76 & 77 n4, 555 & 556 n4
- Boronia pinnata* 373 & n1, 375–6 & 377 n2, 380 & n3
- Botys verticalis* (*Sitochroa verticalis*; lesser pearl moth) 20 & n2
- Boulger, George Edward Simonds: translating H. Müller's *Die Befruchtung der Blumen* 397 & n2
- Bowardia* Hogarth 392–3 & 393 n2
- Bowerbank, James Scott: CD on Palaeontographical Society and foreign species 428–9 & 429 nn 1–5; established Palaeontographical Society 429 n3; sponges 429 n3
- Bowman, William: CD thanks for note and regrets not meeting him 183 & nn 2–6
- bracken fern (*Pteris aquilina*; *Pteridium aquilinum*) 395 & 396 n2
- Bradshaw, Henry: arranged translation of N. Lewy's letter 85 n6; CD thanks for translation of Lewy's letter 100 & n2, n3
- Branchiostoma lanceolatum* see *Amphioxus*
- Brandt, Alexander von 539 n20
- Brazil: *Beagle* voyage 379 & n2
- Brehm, Alfred Edmund: cited in *Descent* 251 & 252 n1; *Thierleben* 251 & 252 n1
- Brehmer, Hermann: *Beiträge zur Lehre von der chronischen Lungenschwindsucht* 110 n7, 150, 152 & 153 nn 3–5, 559 n7, 560 & 561 nn 3–5; phthisis (tuberculosis) and climate 106–9 & 109 nn 1–3, 110 nn 4–7, 150–53 & 153 nn 1–7, 557–9 & 559 nn 1–7, 560–61 & 561 nn 1–7
- Breitenbach, Wilhelm: cited in *Forms of flowers* 239 n10, 262 n6, 578 n6; F. Darwin translated letter and enclosure 239 n1; pollinia in *Orchis maculata* 232–3 & 239 nn 1–3, 235–8 & 239 n8, 261 & 262 n3, 570 & 572 nn 1–3, 577 & 578 n3; *Primula elatior* 233 & 239 nn 4–7, n10, 234–5, 261 & 262 n6, 570–71 & 572 nn 4–7, 578 & n6; *Salvia officinalis* 261 & 262 n5, 577–8 & 578 n5; student of H. Müller 262 n7, 578 n7
- Brewster, David 418 n3
- British Association for the Advancement of Science (BAAS): 1847 Oxford meeting 439 n6; 1861 Manchester meeting 446 nn 2–5; 1876 Glasgow meeting 224 & 225 n3, 279 n6, 289 & 290 n8; F.J. Cohn 292 n3; E. Haeckel 246 n1, 285 n2, 303 & 303 n5, 584 & 585 n5; J.D. Hooker comments on 1876 meeting 289 & 290 n8; P.G. Tait 289 & 290 n8
- British Museum: CD's cirripedes collection 431 n2; *Challenger* expedition specimens 374 n4, 378 & 379 n5
- Brittain, Frederick 360 & n3
- Brittain, Thomas: *Apocynum androsaemifolium* 360 & nn 1–3; CD comments on *Apocynum androsaemifolium* 361 & n2, n3
- Brodie, Benjamin Collins, Jr 402 & n1
- Brodie, Jessie 452 n5
- Bronn, Heinrich Georg: *Orchids* German ed., translated 239 n2, 470 n10, 572 n2; *Origin* German ed., translated 446 n10
- brown hare (*Lepus europaeus*) 280 n1
- Brown, Robert: microscopes 422 & 423 n3; *Restio* 376 & 377 n5

- Brown, Thomas: samples from Glen Roy 290 n10
brown-ray knapweed (*Centaurea nigrescens*; *Centaurea jacea*) 369 & n3
Brücke, Ernst Wilhelm von: pepsin 154 & 155 n3, 546 & n5, n6
Brunton, Thomas Lauder: analysis of *Drosera* experiment milk slide 545–6 & 546 nn 2–6, 547 n7; helped supply cobra poison to CD 192 & 193 n2; H.N. Moseley's Royal Society nomination 402 n2
Bryonia dioica (white bryony) 240 & n5, n6, 572–3 & 573 n5, n6
Buch, Christian Leopold von: *Travels through Norway and Lapland* 421 & n2
buckbean (or marsh trefoil; *Menyanthes trifoliata*) 364 n4, 461 & n3
bucket orchids *see Coryanthes*
Buckland, Frank 356 & 358 n5, 394 & 395 n3; CD seeks information on otter-hounds 465–6 & 466 nn 2–4
Buckland, William: letter from R. Greaves 416 & n2
Buckley, Arabella Burton: CD comments on A. Buckley's book 43 & n2; C. Lyell's secretary 43 n3, 47 n6; *A short history of natural science* 43 & n2, n3, n5; thanks CD for comments on her book 46–7 & 47 n1, n2, n5, n6
buckthorn (*Rhamnus catharticus*; *R. cathartica*) 464 & 465 n4, 466 & 467 n3, 470 & 471 n2
buckthorn, alder (*Rhamnus frangula*; *Frangula alnus*) 471 & 472 n2
buff-tailed bumble-bee (*Bombus terrestris*) 55 & 56 n2, 257–8 & 258 n3, 305 & n3
bugloss *see Anchusa officinalis*
bull-horn acacia (*Acacia cornigera*): Beltian bodies 42 n2; specimen from Kew 42 n2, 49 & n4, n5, 57 & 58 n3, 173 & n3, 179 & 180 n2
Bullar, John Follet 343 & 344 n6
bull's-horn thorn *see Acacia sphaerocephala*
bumble-bees *see bees*
Burd, Laurence 444 & n1
Burdon Sanderson, John Scott: advises L. Tait 241 & 242 n6; CD received acids, fibrin and cartilage 547 & n2; CD suggests blushing experiment 136–7 & 137 nn 2–5; CD thanks for notice of his work 547 & 548 n8; confirmed J. Tyndall's work 37 n3; digestibility of bone 547 n3; digestibility of gluten and fibrin 547 n4; *Dionaea*, *Nature* article 547 & 548 n5; *Drosera* and *Pinguicula*, CD reports experiments with fibrin 547 & n2; lectures on pathology of inflammation 552 & n3; Physiological Society founder 173 n6; sphrymograph 136 & 137 n3; spontaneous generation 37 n3, 39 & n3; vivisection xx, 187 & 188 n5, 205 n5
Burn, Robert 503 & n2, 504 & n3
Burnaby family 453 & 454 n6
Busk, George 402 n2, 545 n2
Butler, Agnes Isabel 362 n2
Butler, Arthur Francis 362 n3
Butler, George 362 n2
Butler, Henry Montagu 362 n2
Butler, Joseph 344 & 345 n3
Butler, Mary 362 n3
Butler, Spencer Perceval 362 & n3
Butler family's arm-raising habit 361–2 & n2, n3
butterflies: monarch butterfly 329 & 330 n1; orange-barred sulphur butterfly 243 n1
butterwort *see Pinguicula*
caddisflies (*Trichoptera*) 99
Caird, Edward 16 n9
calculators (human): CD offers to help G.H. Darwin with expense of 132 & n5; G.H. Darwin may employ 127 & n3
Caldy Island discoveries 416 & n2, n3
California poppy *see Eschscholzia californica*
Callidryas philea (*Phoebis philea*; orange-barred sulphur butterfly) 243 n1
Cambridge Scientific Club, Harvard, America 334 & 335 n3
Cambridge University: F. Darwin 490 & 491 n2, n3, 500 & 501 n4, 503 n2; G.H. Darwin 481–2 & 482 n2, 482 n2, 483 & 484 n6; H. Darwin 283 n2, 540 n1; W.E. Darwin 447 & 448 n8; physiology school xx, 181 & 182 n9; wooden spoon, mathematical tripos 331 n8; wranglers, mathematical tripos 61 & n5
camera lucida, microscopes 447 & n3, 463 n3, 467 n2
Campbell, George Douglas, eighth duke of Argyll: *The reign of law* 476 & n3
campion, bladder (*Silene inflata*; *S. vulgaris*) 258 & n6, 305 & n3
Campptogramma bilineata (yellow-tail moth) 20 & n2
Canada: Cariboo mountains gold rush 88 & n4; Geological Survey of Canada 87 & 88 n2; skeleton discovered, Prince Edward Island 87 & 88 n1, n2, 101 & 102 n2, 120 & n2
Canby, William Marriott: *Insectivorous plants*, presentation copy 119 & n6
Candolle, Alphonse de: *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 390 & 391 n3, n4, 585–6 & 586 n3, n4; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 390 & 391 n2, 585 & 586 n2, 597; evolutionary change 260 & 261 n6; *Géographie botanique*

- raisonnée* 26 & 27 n5; sends greetings 240 n7, 573 & n7, *see also* Candolle, Augustin Pyramus de
Candolle, Augustin Pyramus de: *Asperula* 380 & 381 n5
Candolle, Augustin Pyramus de and Candolle, Alphonse de: *Prodromus systematis naturalis regni vegetabilis* 129 n3, 136 n2
Candolle, Casimir de: *Bryonia dioica* 240 & n5, n6, 572–3 & 573 n5, n6; *Dionaea* 225 & 226 n3, 257 n2, 569 & 570 n3; *Dionaea* paper, thanks CD for letter about 239 & 240 nn 1–4, 572 & 573 nn 1–4
Canestrini, Giovanni: discusses Italian translations of CD's books 155 & 156 nn 1–5, 561–2 & nn 1–5; *Expression*, translated (with F. Bassani) 155 & 156 n3, 562 & n3; *Insectivorous plants*, translated (with P.A. Saccardo) 156 n4, 562 n4; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 597 & 598 n19; *Variation* 2d ed., translated 156 n2, 562 n2, 598 n10
canine teeth, apes 476 n4
capuchin monkey (*Cebus*) 269 & 271 n5, 580 & 581 n5
carbonate of ammonia 543 & n3, 548 n7
Carden, Robert 433 n2
carder bee, common (*Bombus agrorum*; *Bombus pascuorum*) 257 & 258 n4
cardigan, gift for CD from W.E. Darwin xxix, 476 & n2
Cariboo mountains, Canada: gold rush 88 & n4
Carlyle, Thomas: CD signatory with others of birthday letter and medal for 551–2 & 552 nn 1–5; 'The hero as man of letters' 551 & 552 n2
Carneri, Bartholomäus von: CD thanks for copy of new work 120 & n1
Carpenter, William Benjamin 402 n1, n2
Carus, Julius Victor: 'An account of the fine dust which often falls on vessels in the Atlantic Ocean', translated 352 n2; assistant, possibility of 75 & n6, 80 n7, 293 n3; CD discusses translation and publication plans 79 & nn 1–4, 80 nn 5–7; *Climbing plants* 2d ed., misprints noticed 75 & n7, 79 & n2; *Climbing plants* 2d ed. German ed., translated 40 n2, 74 & 75 n1, 75 n6, n7, 323 & 324 n3; *Coral reefs* 2d ed., CD thanks for comments on and adds his own 123–4 & 124 nn 1–8; *Coral reefs* 2d ed., comments on and misprints noticed while translating xviii, 104–5 & 105 nn 1–9, 106 nn 10–19; *Coral reefs* 2d ed., translating 114 & 115 n3, 124 n1; *Coral reefs* 2d ed. German ed., translated 16 n3, 75 n1, 78 & n1, 79 nn 2–4, 81 & 82 n2, n3, 105 n1, 323 & 324 n3, 554 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD comments on xxvi, 292; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sends correction 398 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sends full title 300 & 301 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sends proofs 292–3 & 293 n1, n2, 300 & 301 n2, 323 & 324 n1, 597; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sorry about lost proofs 316 & n2, n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD thanks for corrections, and will send published copy 352 & n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n32; *Cross and self fertilisation*, queries 346 & 347 n6; *Cross and self fertilisation* German ed., translated 75 n5, 293 n2, 301 n2, 346 & 347 n1, 398 n1; 'Distribution of the erratic boulders', translated 75 n2; *Earthworms* German ed., translated 80 n5; Edinburgh University lectures 75 & n4; *Expression* German ed., translated 339 n2; *Expression* German 2d ed., translated 324 n2, 339 n2; *Expression* German 3d ed., translated 52 n1, 339 n2, 346 & 347 n8; 'Formation of mould', translated 80 n5; *Geological observations* 2d ed., CD comments on 352 & n1; *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598 & 599 n66; health 75 & n4, 80 n7; *Insectivorous plants* German ed., translated 74 & 75 n1, 75 n6, 79 & n1, 293 n2; *Orchids* 2d ed. German ed., translated 41 n3, 75 n5, 301 n3; 'Pampean formation', translated 352 n1; *South America* German ed., translated 75 n1, 165 n5, 347 n1; thanks for *Geological observations* 2d ed. 346 & 347 n1; translation work, he is happy doing 74–5 & 75 nn 1–7, 293 n3; translation working method 346; translator of CD's complete works for German edition 75 n1; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 74 & 75 n3, 597 & 598 n16; *Variation* German 2d ed., translated 75 n3; *Variation* German 3d ed., translated 75 n3; *Volcanic islands* German ed., translated 75 n1, 79 n4, 165 n5, 346 & 347 n8, 347 n1; *Volcanic islands* and *South America* seeking copies for translation 105 & 106 n19, 116 & n2, 121 n1, 124 & n7, 347 n1, 595; 'Volcanic phenomena and the formation of mountain chains', translated 75 n1
Caspari, Otto: *Kosmos* co-editor 406 & 407 n5, 588 & n5
Caspary, Robert: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 395 & 396 n1, 597 & 599 n37; *Euryale* 396 & n3; *Euryale ferox* 396 n3; *Victoria* 396 & n3; *Victoria regia* 396 n3
Cassine viburnifolia *see* *Aegiphila viburnifolia*
castration in animals 515–16 & 516 nn 1–6
Catasetum: Orchids 2d ed. 241 & n1, 253 n1; supplied by W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 252 & 253 n1, 278 & 279 n3, 286 & n2, 316 & 317 n2
Catasetum tabulare 253 n7, 279 n3, 286 n2
Catasetum tridentatum 363 n1, 373 n2, 470 n12
cats: dogs reared by 8 & n4; domestic varieties in *Variation* 125 n3; fishing cat 272 & 274 n3, 582 &

cats, cont.

- 583 n3; purring sounds 125 & n2; tailless cats and spina bifida 85–6 & 86 n2
- Cattell, John (1786/7–1860): death of 443 n1, n2
- Cattell, John (1819/20–69): future business from CD appreciated 443 & n2
- Cattell, John James (1853–1922) 346 & 347 n7
- cattle, niata 507 & n2
- Cebus* (capuchin monkey) 269 & 271 n5, 580 & 581 n5
- Cecil, Sackville Arthur: CD thanks for transport help for C.S. Wedgwood 201 & n1
- Cecropia*: CD wrote as *Ceropegia* 42 n2, 59 n3; food bodies (Müllerian bodies) 42 n2, 48 & 49 n4, 57 & 58 n4, 59 & n1
- Cecropia peltata* (embauba or trumpet-tree): ‘On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia peltata* serving as food for ants’ 139 & n3, 180 n3, 189 n5, 200 & n3; specimen from Kew 49 n5, 57 & 58 n3, 59 & n1
- Celebes crested macaque (*Cynopithecus niger*, *Macaca niger*) 267 & 271 n4, 269, 272 & 274 n7, 579 & 581 n4, 580, 582 & 584 n7
- Cenomanian 255 & 256 n13, 576 & 577 n13
- Centaurea jacea* see *Centaurea nigrescens*
- Centaurea nigrescens* (*Centaurea jacea*; brown-ray knapweed) 369 & n3
- Cephalopoda 76 & 77 n5, 556 & n5
- Cerastium glomeratum* (sticky mouse-ear chickweed or clammy chickweed) 371 & 373 n14
- Ceratopninos claviculata* see *Corydalis claviculata*
- Cerocebus radiatus* (*Macaca radiata*; bonnet macaque) 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9
- Cercopithecus caudivolvulus* (*Potos flavus*; kinkajou) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Cercopithecus petaurista* (lesser white-nosed monkey) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- Cercopithecus ruber* (*Erythrocebus patas*; patas monkey) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- Cercopithecus sabaues* (*Chlorocebus sabaues*; green monkey) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- Ceropegia stephanotis* (*Marsdenia floribunda*; stephanotis or Madagascar jasmine) 49 & n6
- Cetorhinus maximus* (basking shark; *Selachus maximus*) 266 & n1
- Challenger* expedition: CD comments on 330; H.N. Moseley 327, 329 n1, n5, 330 n3, 344 n4; return of 336 & n3, 374 n4, 602; C.W. Thomson 344 n4, 602, see also *Challenger* expedition specimens
- Challenger* expedition specimens: CD thanks J.D. Hooker for Royal Society minutes, and gives his opinion 378 & 379 n5, 602; Hooker sends RS minutes to CD 374 & n4, 602; Hooker’s opinion

- 374 & n4, 378 & n5, 383–4 & n4, 602; Royal Society minutes, *Challenger* collections correspondence 602–17
- Chambers, Alice 65 & n2
- Chambers, Mary 65 n2
- Chapman, John: CD thanks for *Neuralgia and kindred diseases of the nervous system* 532 & 533 n1
- Charlesworth, Edward 429 & n5
- Chaumont, Francis Stephen Bennet François de 519 & 520 n1
- chemical affinity (chemical attraction) 1 & 2 n2
- Chester Society of Natural Science 304 & n1
- Chiantore, G. 156 n5, 562 n5
- chickweed, sticky mouse-ear (*Cerastium glomeratum*; clammy chickweed) 371 & 373 n14
- Child, Gilbert William: spontaneous generation 39 & n3
- Childe, William Lacon 425 & 426 n6, 464 n1, 473 & n7
- children: A. Nicols’ proposed book for 62–3 & 63 n1, n2; parental injuries inherited by 403 n6; photographs of smiling children sought by CD 506 & n3, 508 & 509 n2; throat-clearing learned by 531 n3
- Chile see Coquimbo terraces
- China rose (*Hibiscus rosea sinensis*; or Chinese hibiscus) 393 & n3
- Chinese hibiscus (*Hibiscus rosea sinensis*; or China rose) 393 & n3
- Chionis minor* 193–4 & 194 n1, n2
- Chlorocebus sabaues* see *Cercopithecus sabaues*
- chloroform 424 & n3
- Christianity and evolution 391–2 & 392 n2
- Chrysosplenium* 463 n2
- Cimex apterus* 8 n2
- Cinchona micrantha* 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n1
- cineraria (*Pericallis x hybrida*) 48 & 49 n2, 58 n1; *Cineraria* 58 n1; classification and botanical name 49, 50, 51, 58 n1; colt’s-foot cineraria 50 & 51 n2; T. Moore writes to W.T. Thiselton-Dyer on 50 & 51 nn 1–3; *Senecio* 58 n1; wild cineraria 50 & 51 n2
- Cineraria*: cineraria 58 n1
- Cineraria cruenta* 50 & 51 n2
- Cineraria tussilaginis* 50 & 51 n2
- cinerites 255 & 256 n12, 576 & 577 n12
- cirripedes: CD presents J. Steenstrup with specimens (listed) for Zoological Museum, Copenhagen 435–7 & 437 nn 1–5, 438 nn 6–37; collection to be presented to British Museum 431 n2; A.A. Gould’s collection 424 & n1, n2; *Ibla*, separate sexes 423 n6; identification of 423 n7; J. Steenstrup supplied fossil and living specimens 266 & n2, see also *Fossil Cirripedia*; *Living Cirripedia*

- Cirripedia *see* cirripedes; *Fossil Cirripedia*; *Living Cirripedia*
- civet: masked palm 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3; small Indian 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- clammy chickweed (*Cerastium glomeratum*; sticky mouse-ear chickweed) 371 & 373 n14
- Clapham Grammar School: CD's sons and A. Darwin's brothers met at 264 n3; F. Darwin 464 n4; G.H. Darwin 460 n6, 464 n4; H. Darwin 467 n4; L. Darwin 464 n4
- Clark, Andrew: CD requests consultation with W.E. Darwin xxiv, 222 & n2, 223 nn 3–7; CD sure Clark is doing him good 543 & 544 n6; CD's physician 314 n4; W.E. Darwin, consultation at Down xxiv, 227 & 228 n3; H.E. Litchfield, consultation at Down xxiv, 112, 116 & n5, 117 & n4; treats J.D. Hooker 313 & 314 n4
- Clark, Joseph Warner 226 n3, 570 n3
- Clarke, T. W.: sends facial expression photographs 12, 12, 13
- Clarke, William Branwhite: Royal Society fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6
- Claus, Carl Friedrich: CD thanks for dedication of book on Crustacea 145 & 146 n2, 559 & n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n27
- Claviger foveolatus* 217 & 218 n7, 567 & 568 n7
- Claythorpe Farm 472 & 473 n2
- cleistogenous flowers 522 & n2
- Clifford, William Kingdon: subscription for leave of absence 181 & 182 n5
- Clifton, Robert Bellamy 402 n2
- climate change 147, 181, 191 n2
- climbing corydalis (*Corydalis claviculata*; *Ceratocarpus claviculata*) 459 n2, 461 & n2, 464 & 465 n3, 465 & n7
- climbing fig (*Ficus stipulata*: *F. pumila*) 496 & 497 n3
- Climbing plants* (CD): *Corydalis claviculata* 465 n3; published 469 & 470 n10; *Vitis* 253 n5
- Climbing plants* 2d ed. (CD): *Bryonia dioica* 240 n6, 573 n6; *Maurandia semperflorens* 32 n3; misprints noticed by J.V. Carus 75 & n7, 79 & n2; published 1875: 240 n5, 573 n5; reprint 1876: xvii, 62 & n2; reprint 1882: 75 n7; sales figures 339 n1
- Climbing plants* 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 40 n2, 74 & 75 n1, 75 n6, n7, 323 & 324 n3; electrotypes 40 & n2; A. Gaudry receives copy 362 & 363 n2, 585 & n2
- Climbing plants* French ed. (CD): R. Gordon translated 225 & 226 n2, 569 & 570 n2
- clover: field clover 371 & 372 n5; red clover *see* *Trifolium pratense*
- William Clowes & Sons: *Cross and self fertilisation* 281 & n4, 324 n1; *Descent* corrections 512 & n4; *Orchids* 2d ed. 301 n3, 307 & n2, 308 n5; *Origin of species* 6th ed., corrections sent to 62 & n2; *Variation* 2d ed. 4 & n3
- Cnidaria 287 n3
- Cobbe, Frances Power: campaigned against M. Schiff's experiments 159 n8
- Cobbold, Thomas Spencer 545 n2
- cobra poison 192 & 193 n2
- coffee (Rubiaceae; madder) 364 n3
- Cohn, Ferdinand Julius: 'Beiträge zur Biologie der Bacillen' 293 & 294 n4; career 292 n3, 294 n5; CD hopes Cohn can visit 292 & n3, n4; CD interested in his observations on aggregation in *Drosera* 92 & n5; CD thanks for A. Fraustadt's paper on *Dionaea* 91–2 & 92 nn 1–5; CD thanks for issue of *Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen* 291 & 292 n2; on CD's discovery of process of aggregation 158 n6; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 407; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 407 & 408 n2, 597 & 599 n28; insectivorous plants discussed 89 & 90 nn 1–6; sent A. Fraustadt's paper 169 n6; visits Down xxvi, 292 & n4, 294 n5, 297 & n3, 407 & 408 n1
- Cohn, Pauline: visits Down xxvi, 292 n4, 294 n5, 297 n3, 407 & 408 n1
- Coleoptera: colonising ant nests 210–211 & 211 n1, n2, 216–17 & 218 n5, 221 & 222 n8, 232 n10, 566–7 & 568 n5; A. Forel knows little about 216 & 218 n3, 217, 231 & 232 n10, 566 & 568 n3, 567
- colt's-foot cineraria (*Senecio tussilaginis*; *Pericallis tussilaginis*) 50 & 51 n2
- Colville, James William 267 & n4
- Comes, Orazio: cross- and self-fertilisation 305 & n5
- commensalism 368 n4
- common chord 526 & 527 n3
- common fumitory (*Fumaria officinalis*) 370 & 372 n4
- common ivy (*Hedera helix*) 496 & 497 n4
- common liverwort (*Marchantia polymorpha*) 48 & n4
- common pea (*Pisum sativum*) 149 n2, 408 & 409 n4
- common polecat (*Mustela putorius*; European polecat) 301 & 302 n2
- common sundew *see* *Drosera rotundifolia*
- common teasel *see* protoplasmic filaments in common teasel
- Compositae 447 & n5
- condors 356 & 357 n1
- continental elevation 132 & n4, 146–7 & 147 n2
- continents: submerged 195 & n2
- contra culebra (*Aegiphila mollis*) 373 & n1, 381 n7
- Convolvulus arvensis* (field bindweed) 19 & n1, n2
- Conway, Moncure Daniel: sends *Eucharis amazonica* 312 & nn 1–3

- Cooke, Robert Francis: CD discusses *Cross and self fertilisation* xxvi, 275–6 & 276 nn 1–4, 281 & nn 2–5; *Descent* 2d ed., sales 59–60 & 60 n1, 62 & n1, n2; *Variation* 2d ed, print run 4 & n4
- Cookson, Blanche Althea 91 & n4
- Cookson, Montague Hughes 91 & n4
- Cope, Edward Drinker 110 n2
- copyright: America 370 & n2; Royal Commission on Copyright (1875–8) 370 n3
- Coquimbo terraces, Chile: and Glen Roy terraces 412–13 & 413 n1, 414 nn 2–9
- coral islands 26 n3, *see also Coral reefs*
- Coral reefs* (CD) 16 n3, 554 n3; cites J.B. Allan 419 n7; presentation copies 418 & n1, n4
- Coral reefs* 2d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus comments on while translating xviii, 104–5 & 105 nn 1–9, 106 nn 10–19; J.V. Carus translating 114 & 115 n3, 124 n1; CD comments on plate 3 foldout 250 n2; CD has errata for a new edition 121 & n5; cites L. de Freycinet 104 & 105 n3, 115 & n5; cites A.J. von Krusenstern 104 & 105 n2, 115 & n4; cites C.P.T. Laplace 104 & 105 n4, 115 & n6; cites J. F. M. de Surville 105 & 106 n18, 115 & n7; formation of reefs 26 & n3; published 16 n3, 338 n1, 554 n3
- Coral reefs* 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 16 n3, 75 n1, 78 & n1, 79 nn 2–4, 81 & 82 n2, n3, 105 n1, 323 & 324 n3, 554 n3; cites L. Forbes 124 & n6
- Coral reefs* 3d ed. (CD): corrections from J.V. Carus 79 n4, 82 n3, 105 nn 7–9, 106 nn 10–13, nn 15–17, 121 & n5; edited by T.G. Bonney 121 n5; footnote added, source L. Forbes not given 124 & n6
- corn *see Zea mays*
- corn spurry (*Spergula arvensis*) 371 & 372 n9
- Coronilla* (crown vetch) 29 n2
- Corrigiola littoralis* (strapweed) 371 & 373 n14
- corrugator muscle: frowning 537 & 538 n16
- Coruisk, Loch 314 & n8
- Corwen cave fossil remains 495–6 & 496 n3
- Coryanthes* (bucket orchids): illustrations 198, 200 & n1
- Coryanthes feildingii*: illustration in *Journal of the Horticultural Society* 198, 199
- Coryanthes macrantha* 215 n6
- Coryanthes speciosa* 200 & n1
- Corydalis* 459 & n2
- Corydalis claviculata* (*Ceratocapnos claviculata*); climbing corydalis) 459 n2, 461 & n2, 464 & 465 n3, 465 & n7
- Corydalis lutea* (*Pseudofumaria lutea*; yellow corydalis) 459 n2, 461 & n2
- Corythaix livingstonii* (*Tauraco livingstonii*; Livingstone's turaco) 47 n7
- Corythaix paulina* (*Tauraco erythrolophus*; red-crested turaco) 47 n7
- cos lettuce 352 n4
- Cotteswold Naturalists' Field Club 213 & 214 n6
- Cotton, Richard 325 n2
- cottonwood, eastern (*Populus deltoides*) 256 n11, 577 n11
- cowslips: blue cowslips 464 n2; crossing experiments 467 n2; W.E. Darwin assists CD 466 & 467 n2
- Crawley, Charles: to call on G.H. Darwin 182 & n11
- Crawshay, Rose Mary 312 & n2
- creeping snapdragon (*Maurandia semperflorens*; *Maurandya scandens*) 32 n3
- cremation 313 n2
- Crichton-Browne, James: pycrotoxine experiments 140 n2
- Croll, James: cited in *Earthworms* 489 n2, n4; 'On geological time' 489 & n2, n4, n5; Royal Society fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6
- Crookes, William: psychic force experiments 522–3 & 523 n3, 524 & n2, n3, n5
- Cross, George: CD accepts offer of *Drosera rotundifolia* plant 306 & n2; *Drosera rotundifolia*, drawings of 310; *Drosera rotundifolia*, observations 304 & n1, n2, 306 & n2, 309 & 310 n1, 319 & 320 nn 1–7, 320 & n1, 321 n2; *Drosera rotundifolia*, offer of plant 304, 309; *Drosera rotundifolia*, plant sent 320
- Cross, Richard Assheton: Physiological Society delegation 228 n2
- cross-fertilisation: CD's interest in xxix, 439 & n4; dimorphic plants xxviii, *see also Cross and self fertilisation*; crossing plants experiments
- cross-leaved heath *see Erica tetralix*
- Cross and self fertilisation* (CD): bees perforating flowers 229; G. Bentham receives copy 373 & n3, 376 & 377 n3; CD appreciates F. Darwin's work on proofs 284 & n7, 290 & 291 n3, 297, 301 & 302 n1; CD correcting proofs xvii, xxvi, 275 & 276 n1, 281 & n2, 284 & n7, 290–91 & 291 n3, n4, 292, 294 & n8, 301, 307 & n5, 595; CD finished first draft xxiii; CD sends proofs to J.V. Carus for translation 292–3 & 293 n1, n2, 300 & 301 n2, 316 & n2, 323 & 324 n1, 597; CD sends proofs to F. Darwin xxvi, 276 & 277 n1, n2, 290–91 & 291 n3, n4, 293 & 294 n2, 595; CD sends proofs to A. Gray for review 325–6 & 326 n1, n2, 329 n2, 355 & 356 n2, 400 & 401 n10, 597; CD started work on 5 n2, 595; CD works on xvii, 41 n3; CD's opinion of xxvi, 292, 305–6, 325–6, 352; changes in condition affect variability of plants 391 n3, 586 n3; cites T.H. Farrer 29 n2, 409 n2, n4, n5; cites K.F. von Gärtner 321 n4; cites J.H.

- Gilbert 69 n3; cites A. Gray 245 n3; cites F. Hildebrand 366 n2; cites M.T. Masters 29 n1; cites H. Müller 29 n2, 368 & n2, 397 & n2; cites F. Müller 380 n3; cites W. Ogle 229 & n3, 229–30 & 230 n2; cites J. Reinke 58 n7; comments on xxvii; comments, A. de Candolle xxvii, 390 & 391 n3, n4, 585–6 & 586 n3, n4; comments, F.J. Cohn xxvii, 407; comments, T.H. Farrer xxvii, 408 & 409 n1, n2; comments, A. Gray xxvi, 334 & 335 n1, n2, 347 n9; comments, É.M. Heckel xxvii, 403 & 404 n3, 587 & n3; comments, G. Henslow xxvii, 370 & 372 n3; comments, F. Hildebrand xxvii, 366; comments, H. Müller xxvii, 367–8 & 368 n2; comments, A.R. Wallace 384 & 385 n2, n3; complements *Orchids* 31 & 32 n5; cost CD very great labour 292; crossing, advantages of xviii, xxiii, 31 & 32 n5, 385 n5; F. Darwin's proofs corrections 303 & 304 n2, 317 & n6; diagram 281 & n5; diclinism 377 n4; *Eschscholzia californica* 494 n5; evolution xxviii; experimental results, form expressed in 385 n2; *Fumaria officinalis* 370 & 372 n4; F. Galton's report on CD's tables 15 n2, n8; A. Gray requests proofs 312 & 313 n1; A. Gray's review of 326 n2, 400 & 401 n10, 600; heterostyled term used 399 n3; hive-bees visiting *Trifolium pratense* 55 n1, 305 & n6; hybridism xxviii; inconspicuous flowers 372 n7; index 276 & n3; *Ipomoea purpurea* experiments 15 n3; *Lathyrus odoratus* 408 & 409 n4; H. Müller's review of 404 & n3; *Nature*, advertised in 317 & 318 n1; nectar secretion 29 n1, n2; E. Norman, copyist xxiii, 166–7 & 167 n1, n2, 595; number of copies 275 & 276 n2, 281 & n3, 339; pea crosses 149 n2, n3; *Pelargonium* 321 n4; *Petunia violacea* 397 & 398 n3; *Pisum sativum* 408 & 409 n4; plans for xviii; proterandrous 321 n5; proterogynous 321 n5; published 41 n3, 75 n5, 80 n6, 104 n3, 244 & 245 n3, 276 n2, 281 n3, 368 n1; relative heights of offspring of crossed and self-fertilised plants 5 n2, 7 & n2, n3; reviews of 326 n2, 400 & 401 n10, 404 & n3, 600–601; rough copy finished 79 & 80 n6; sales figures xxvii, 339 & n1; self-sterility in plants 385 n4; sex, meaning of 244; size (pages) 281 & n2, 291 n4; *Solanum* species 104 n3; statistical calculations for xxiii–xxiv, 14–15 & 15 n2, n4, n6, n8; O. Zacharias to receive proofs for review 163 & n1, 302, 305–6 & 306 n1, 584, 597, *see also* crossing plants experiments; nutrient-free soil for experiments
- Cross and self fertilisation* (CD) presentation copies: E. Alglave 597; A. de Bary (*Botanische Zeitung* editor) 599 n39; É. Beneden 597; A.W. Bennett 368 & 369 n1, 598; A. de Candolle 390 & 391 n2, 585 & 586 n2, 597; J.V. Carus 597 & 599 n32; R. Caspary 395 & 396 n1, 597 & 599 n32; C.F. Claus 597 & 599 n27; F.J. Cohn 407 & 408 n2, 597 & 599 n27; E.A. Darwin 598 & 599 n59; G.H. Darwin 598 & 599 n55; W.E. Darwin 598 & 599 n57; F. Delpino 597 & 599 n24; A. Dodel-Port 597; J. Duval-Jouve 597; T.H. Farrer 369 & 370 n1, 408 & 409 n1, 598 & 599 n46; R.D. Fitzgerald 597; F. Galton 598 & 599 n58; A. Gray 245 n5; E. Haeckel 406 & 407 n2, 409 & n2, 587 & 588 n2, 597 & 599 n33; É.M. Heckel 403 & 404 n2, 586 & 587 n2, 597 & 599 n40; O. Heer 597; G. Henslow 321 & n3, 322 & 323 n1, 598; F. Hildebrand 366 & n1, 597 & 599 n23; H. Hoffmann 597; J.D. Hooker 598 & 599 n49; T.H. Huxley 598 & 599 n47; A. Kerner von Marilaun 597 & 599 n31; Kyd 598 & 599 n48; Linnean Society 598 & 599 n54; H.E. Litchfield 598 & 599 n61; J. Lubbock 598 & 599 n62; C.F. Martins 597 & 599 n26; H. Müller 305 n4, 367 & 368 n1, 596; F. Müller 379 & 380 n3, 597; W. Ogle 598 & 599 n52; G.J. Romanes 598 & 599 n63; Royal Society 598 & 599 n56; J. Sachs 597 & 599 n25; G. de Saporta 597; J. Scott 389 n3, 597; E. Strasburger 597 & 599 n34; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 598 & 599 n51; J. Torbitt 598 & 599 n50; A.R. Wallace 384 & 385 n1, 598 & 599 n60; C.S. Wedgwood 598 & 599 n53
- Cross and self fertilisation* 2d ed. (CD): corrections 335 n1, 398 n1; published 281 n4
- Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. (CD): É.M. Heckel translated xxvii, 403 & 404 n3, 587 & n3
- Cross and self fertilisation* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 75 n5, 293 n2, 301 n2, 346 & 347 n1, 398 n1
- Cross and self fertilisation* US ed. (CD) 276 & n4, 326 & n3
- crossing plants: advantages of, *Cross and self fertilisation* concentrates on xviii, xxiii, 31 & 32 n5, 385 n5; means of, *Orchids* concentrates on xviii, 31 & 32 n5
- crossing plants experiments: CD comments on to J. Torbitt 103 & 104 n2, n3, 118 & 119 n3, 122 n1; CD suggests experiment to J. Scott 223 & 224 n3, n4; F. Darwin assists CD 53 & 54 n1; *Delphinium consolida* 372 n10; to demonstrate advantages of crossing xxiii; *Eschscholzia* 385 n4; experiments for last ten years xxiii, 103 & 104 n3; to investigate sterility as test of physiological species 385 n3; *Papaver* 224 n3; results, form expressed in 385 n2; *Viola tricolor* 372 n10; *Zea mays* 366 n2, 369 n2, *see also* nutrient-free soil for experiments

- crowberry (*Empetrum nigrum*): leaf-arrangement 143–5 & 145 nn 1–10; leaves compared to *Nepenthes* and *Sarracenia* 308 & 309 n5, 312 & n1
 crown vetch (*Coronilla*) 29 n2
 Cruelty to Animals Act (1876) 182 n10
 Crüger, Hermann: cited in *Orchids* 2d ed. 200 n1; *Coryanthes* observations 200 n1; nectar secretions in Marcgraviaceae family 29 n2
 Crustacea: C.F. Claus on 145 & 146 n2, 559 & n2; F. Müller 243 & n3
 Crystal Palace: exhibition of canaries and cagebirds 50 n2
 Mr Cumberbatch 484 & n2
 Cupples, George: CD on Scotch deer-hound weights 490 & n2, n3
 curare (ourari) poison 516 & 517 n4
 Cuvier, Georges: *Andrias scheuchzeri* (salamander skeleton) 120 n2
Cynocephalus see baboons
Cynocephalus babuin see yellow baboon
Cynocephalus hamadryas see hamadryas baboon
Cynocephalus leucophaeus (*Mandrillus leucophaeus*; drill) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n7, 274 n3, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n7, 583 n3
Cynocephalus mormon (*Mandrillus sphinx*; mandrill) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n3, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 583 n3
Cynocephalus sphinx 272 & 274 n7, 582 & 584 n7
Cynopithecus niger (*Macaca niger*; Celebes crested macaque) 267 & 271 n4, 269, 272 & 274 n7, 579 & 581 n4, 580, 582 & 584 n7
Cypella 492 & 494 n6
Cypripedium 462 & n2
Cypripedium pubescens (greater yellow lady's-slipper) 458–9 & 459 n3
Cytisus adami 337 & n2, 393 n1
- Dactylorhiza maculata* see *Orchis maculata*
 dagger flies 497 n4, 590 n4
Daily Telegraph: article paraphrases CD's comments in 4 April letter to J. Torbitt 96 n1, 97 n1, 113 & 114 n7
Dais disperma (*Phaleria disperma*) 399 & 400 n3
 Dallas, William Sweetland: indexed *Descent* 511 & 512 n3; translated S.L. Lovén's paper 18 n5; translated F. Müller's *Für Darwin* 485 n4, 494 n2; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596
 Dallinger, William Henry: CD answers inquiry about *Utricularia* bladders 11 & n2; collaboration with J.J. Drysdale 11 & n4; *Drosera* experiments xx, 7 & n1; 'Practical notes on "heterogenesis", a reputed feature of spontaneous generation' 307 & 308 n1
- Dana, James Dwight: coral islands 26 n3
Danaus plexippus (monarch butterfly) 329 & 330 n1
Daphne striata (fairy garland flower) 258 & n8
Daphnia (water fleas) 210 n2
Daphnia pulex 210 n4
 Darwin, Amy: birth of son xxv, 246 n3, 262 & 264 n2, 265 n2, 267 n1, 278 n1, 279 n5, 284 n5, 298 n6; brothers met CD's sons at school 264 n3; buried at Corris, Wales 264 & n5, 265 & n5, 275 n3, 277, 278 n1, 278 n3, 279 & n4, 299 n5; F. Darwin's scientific work xxvi; death of xvii, xxv, 246 n3, 262, 264 & n1, 264, 265, 266 & 267 n1, 275, 277 & n1, 277 & 278 n1, 278 & n1, 279, 284 n5, 288 & 290 n3, 292 n3, 294 n6, 295 n5, 298 n6, 325 n5, 345 n4, 347 n3; Down Lodge xvii, 265 n3, 277 n3, 290 n3, 298 & 299 n5, 317 n5; pregnancy 246 n4; typewriter xxiii, 139 & n4, 146 & n3; visits Darwins at Hopedene 189 & n4; wedding 294 n6
 Darwin, Anne Elizabeth: death of xxv, 264 & 265 n4
 Darwin, Bernard: birth of xvii, xxv, 246 n3, 262 & 264 n2, 265 n2, 267 n1, 278 n1, 279 n5, 284 n5, 298 n6; E. Darwin and CD's care of xxvi, 264, 277 & 278 n4, 278 & n2, 286 n4, 292 n3, 293 & 294 n7, 298 & 299 n4, 299 n4; Litchfields' care of 277 & 278 n4, 278 n2, 299 n4; lives with F. Darwin at Down House xvii, 264 & 265 n3, 279
 Darwin, Charles Robert: beard, E. Darwin suggests he grows beard 450 n2; education 482; 'orderlings' (orderliness) in his composition 76; pictures of 2 & n1, 3, 9 n2, 465 & n9, 468 & n2, see also OPPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES; PUBLICATIONS (CD); READING (CD); SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD); SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD); SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES
 AWARDS AND POSITIONS: Birmingham Natural History Society, honorary member 241 & 242 n2; Imperial Royal Zoological and Botanical Society of Vienna, membership 302 n7, 478 & n2; Leiden University, honorary doctor of medicine 550 & 551 n1, 550 & n2, 591 n2; natural history society in Jersey? (unidentified), honorary member 532 & n1; Northamptonshire Natural History Society and Field Club, honorary member 128 & n1; Physiological Society, honorary member 177 & n8, 187; Royal Irish Academy, honorary member of science department 482 & 483 n5; The Royal Prussian Order of Merit in the Sciences and Arts 482 & n4; Royal Society of Edinburgh, honorary member 482 & 483 n5; Società dei Naturalisti di Modena, honorary member 41–2 & n1; Wollaston Medal, Geological Society 502 & n3, see also Down Friendly Society

FINANCES: F.E. Abbot, *Index* donation 24–5 & 25 n3; D. Appleton & Co., royalties paid 370 n2; Beesby land purchase 298 n2, 325 & n4; cigarettes, payment for 34 n2; W.E. Darwin, gift to 70 & n2; *Descent* 2d ed., 60 n1, 62 & n1; Down Coal & Clothing Club, donations 375 & n1; G.S. Ffinden, subscription for living 259 & n1; horse purchase 347 n2; G. Krefft, payment to 367 n2; North Eastern Railway Company stock 189 & 190 n2; translations of books 370 n4; typewriter 139 n4; US publications 57 & n5, 73 & n1, n2; *Variation* stereotypes 56 & 57 n1

FINANCES (supplement 1838–75): bond from Joseph, Panton, and Edward Corbett 428 n2; Emma Darwin's trust 432 n2; F. Darwin, payments to 503 n2, 504 n2, 505 n3, 505 n2; W.E. Darwin, intended bequest to 472 & 473 n2; W.E. Darwin, payments to 468 n4, 480 n2, 481 n2; *Descent*, earnings from 512 & 513 n2, 513 & 514 n3; Hartnack microscope 540 n7; investments 427 & n1, 428 & n2, n3, 433 & n2, 433–4 & 434 n3, 434 n1; investments, advice from W.E. Darwin 479 & n2, n3; H.E. Litchfield, marriage settlement 518 n2, 518 n3; mortgage loans 426–7 & 427 n2, 432 & n1, n2, 432–433 & 433 n1–4, 443–4 & 444 n1, n3, 444 & n1; National Education League donation 501 n2; railway investments 422 n2, 433 n2; Union Bank deposit 527 & 528 n3; C. Voysey, donation to fund for 521 n8; J. Wheldon, for books 491 n2

HEALTH: A. Clark, CD's physician 314 n4; E. Haekel wishes CD steady improvement of health 406, 587; health is very weak 367; G. Henslow trusts CD is enjoying better health 318; J.D. Hooker pleased to see CD looking so well 111 & n4; hopes to be better tomorrow 131; incapable of talking long as head suffers afterwards 330; intention to do as little as possible while resting 195 & n1; long illness during which fossil coral and manuscript forgotten and now found 281 & 282 n1; much overworked and out of health 285; in need of rest and change 171, 172 & n1, 177 & n5; no strength for excursions (two or three years ago) 340; no strength to go to London 183; not been lately very well 164; not much strength for reading 8–9, 72; not well and staying away from home for rest 188 & 189 n3; out of health and overworked 118; J. Paget consulted after CD's riding accident (in 1869) 172 n3; on a paradise where nothing whatever needs to be done 175 & n2; rather bad 133; rest has done him good 192 & 193 n8; G.J. Romanes says CD needed rest 186 & 187 n2; stomach complaints 228 n3;

'suppressed gout' diagnosis 314 n4; too unwell to do anything except write note 132; J. Torbitt sorry CD's health not re-established 121 & 122 n1; C. Voysey hopes CD's health is better 350; A.R. Wallace hopes CD's health is improved 201; water cures, E.W. Lane's establishments 1857–1860: 401 n3; weak health 28

HEALTH (supplement 1838–75): 1840, sorry that illness prevented CD communicating G.N. Smith's Caldy Island paper to Geological Society 416 & n2; 1840, unwell 412 & 413 n1, 416 n2; 1851, influenza 431 n1; 1861, he is one of those miserable creatures who are never comfortable for 24 hours 445; 1861, Torquay visit did good for health 445; 1862, eczema prevents attending BAAS Cambridge 453 & n4; 1862, ill after visit by B.J. Sullivan, J.C. Wickham and A. Mellersh 456 n2; 1862, inflamed face, E. Darwin suggests he grows a beard 450 n2; 1865, on some days can see no one 466; 1865, state of means impossible to meet in London 465; 1865, unwell 468 & n5; 1866, strength oozes away as day advances 473, 474; 1867, health not being strong 481; 1869, can say nothing good about 494; 1869, in Wales and after trip 498 & 499 n9; 1869, wishes for a little more strength to get on with work 495; 1870, exhausted for days after museum tour 502 n3; 1873, A. Clark, CD's physician 543 & 544 n6; 1873, what an evil it is to be so easily knocked up 543

OPponents of theories *see* OPponents of CD's THEORIES

PUBLICATIONS *see* PUBLICATIONS (CD)

READING *see* READING (CD)

SCIENTIFIC VIEWS *see* SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD)

SCIENTIFIC WORK *see* SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD)

SUPPORT FOR THEORIES *see* SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES

TRIPS AND VISITS: E.A. Darwin (London; 3–5 Feb) 38 n5; E.A. Darwin (London; 27 Apr–3 May) 102 & n2, 111 & n6, 112 n2, 117 & n5, 124 n7, 126 & 127 n1, 131 n2, 131 n1, 132 & n5, 133 & n3, 134 n3, 134 n2, 137 n1, 140, 142 n7; W.E. Darwin (Southampton; 7–20 Oct) xxvi, 70 n2, 277 & 278 n5, 278 n2, 297 & 298 n5, 298 & 299 n4, 299 n3, 301 & 302 n8, 301 n4, 303 & 304 n8, 306 n3, 308 & n7, 308 & 309 n7, 310 n2, 311 n2, 316 & n3, 316 & 317 n4, 325 & n6; T.H. Farrer (Abinger; 1875) 117 & n3; J. and A. Hawshaw (Hollycombe; 7–10 Jun) 172 n1, 192 & 193 n8, 194 n1; Nuneham Park (1847) 213 n3; H. Wedgwood (Hopedene; 24 May–7 Jun) 164 & n4, 172 n1, 173 n5, 175 n2, 177 n5, 180 n6, 183 n2, 187 n2, 188 & 189 n3,

Darwin, Charles Robert, cont.

190 n2, 193 n8, 195 n1, 201 n4; C.S. Wedgwood (Leith Hill; Oct) 298, 299 n3, 301 & 302 n8, 301 n4, 306 n3

TRIPS AND VISITS (supplement 1838–75): 1840, Maer Hall 416 n2; 1842, London 418 & n6; 1848, Dorset 487 n6; 1859, Otley 442 n1; 1862, Southampton 463 n3; 1866, London 473 n4, 473 n1, 474 n1; 1867, London 480 n4, 481 n3; 1868, London 484 n2, 485 n1; 1869, London 499 n10; 1869, Wales 494 & 495 n2, 499 n9; 1870, London 502 n1; 1871, Haredeane, Surrey 517 n5; 1871, Leith Hill Place, Surrey 519 n6; 1871, London 509 n4, 512 n2, 514 & n6; 1872, London 530 n3; 1873, London 544 & n1; 1875, London 552 n4

Darwin, Elizabeth: A. Darwin's death 264 & n4, 265; F. Darwin hopes to come with visiting Darwins at Hopedene 180 & n8; W.E. Darwin hopes is better 528 & n6; E. Haeckel sends greetings to 406 & 407 n7, 588 & n7; nickname Bessy 180 & n8; travels with W.E. Darwin 227 & 228 n4, 246 n2, 265 n2

Darwin, Emily Catherine *see* Langton, Emily Catherine

Darwin, Emma: backgammon tournament xvii, 32 & n7; called on G.H. Lewes and M. Evans 140 n1, n2; care of B. Darwin xxvi, 264, 293 & 294 n7; chloroform, possibly used for F. Darwin's birth 424 n3; F.J. Cohn's visit 294 n5; A. Darwin's death 264, 265; B. Darwin, care of by E. Darwin and CD xxvi, 264, 277 & 278 n4, 278 & n2, 286 n4, 292 n3, 293 & 294 n7, 298 & 299 n4, 299 n4; F. Darwin asks CD to thank for her letter 303 & 304 n7; F. Darwin's bereavement 293; Grays send regards 334; T.H. Huxley sends greetings 344; invites M.A. Ruck to Down 298 & 299 n6; H.E. Litchfield writes to on shame 510–11 & 511 nn 3–9; married CD in 1839: 417 n2; H.N. Moseley sends greetings 343 & 344 n7; poorly again (May) 142 n7; and M.A. Ruck xxv; sends message to H.A. Hooker of welcome to visit 99 & n5; sent J.D. Hooker kind note on his remarriage 289 & 290 n4; trust fund 427, 432 n2, 444 n1; trustees 432 n2, 433 n4, 444 n1; unwell with colds xxiv, 116 & 117 n1, 126 & 127 n1, 142 n7, 347; visits W.E. Darwin 449 n2; visits London (27 Apr–3 May) 142 n7; visits H. Wedgwood (24 May–7 Jun) 164 n4, 173 n5; R. Wedgwood writes to about CD's ploughed land request 507–8 & 508 nn 2–7; writes to E. Haeckel about his visit 285 & n2, n3; writes to J.D. Hooker 224 & 225 n7

Darwin, Erasmus Alvey: butler 484 n2; CD seeks copies of *Volcanic islands* and *South America* 124 &

n7; CD visits (3–5 Feb) 38 n5; CD visits (27 Apr–3 May) 102 & n2, 111 & n6, 112 n2, 117 & n5, 124 n7, 126 & 127 n1, 131 n2, 131 n1, 132 & n5, 133 & n3, 134 n3, 134 n2, 137 n1, 140, 142 n7; CD visits (1868) 484 n1, 484 n2; CD visits (1871) 512 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n59; F. Darwin intends visiting 552 & n4; G.H. Darwin comments on health of 91 & n3, 212 & n4; G.H. Darwin staying with 212 & n4; W.E. Darwin visits 524 & 525 n2; Darwins visit (1866) 473 n4; Darwins visit (1871) 509 n4, 514 n6; house in London 51 & n1, 132 & n5, 509 n4; J.C. Maxwell, *Encyclopaedia Britannica* atom article xxi, 259 & n5; T. Salt, instructions to about R.W. Darwin's estate 464 & n1; T. Salt writes to about R.W. Darwin's estate 425 & n1, 426 & nn 2–6; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551 & 552 n4; trustee for Emma Darwin's trust fund 432 & n2, 444 n1, 444 n2

Darwin, Francis: assists CD with botanical experiments xvii, 198 n4; birth of 424 n3; birth of son Bernard xxv, 246 n3, 262 & 264 n2; W. Breitenbach's letter and enclosed paper translated 239 n1; bull-horn acacia returned to Kew 173 & n3, 179 & 180 n2; CD advises after A. Darwin's death 283–4 & 284 nn 2–7; CD appreciates his work on *Cross and self fertilisation* proofs 284 & n7, 290 & 291 n3, 297, 301 & 302 n1; CD checks *Sethia* fact 361 & n2; CD comforted by F. Darwin's note to Emma Darwin 276 & 277 n4; CD comments on issue of *Beiträge zur Biologie der Pflanzen* 293 & 294 n3; CD comments to W.E. Darwin on F. Darwin 325 & n5; CD comments to J.D. Hooker on F. Darwin's expected return from Wales 316–17 & 317 n5, n6; CD interested in bloom experiments 297 & n2; CD recommends *Popular Science Review* articles and suggests a teasel experiment 307 & 308 nn 2–4, 309 n2; CD recounts meeting with E. Frankland 137–8 & 138 n2, n3; CD recounts visit to G.H. Lewes and M. Evans 140 & nn 1–3; CD requests first part of J. von Fischer's mandrill article 311 & n1; CD saw *Nature* notice about *Empetrum nigrum* 312 & n1; CD suggests a paper by J. von Fischer for translation practice xxvi, 283–4 & 284 n3, 301 & 302 n4, 304 n3; CD unable to be part of Physiological Society delegation 228 & n2, n3; CD writes of A. Darwin's death 276–7 & 277 nn 3–6; CD's autobiography, to make fair copy of xxv; *Cross and self fertilisation*, proofs xxvi, 276 & 277 n1, n2, 284 & n7, 290–91 & 291 n3, n4, 293 & 294 n2, 297, 303 & 304 n2, 317 & n6, 595; A. Darwin, death of 246 n3, 264 & n1, 264, 265, 275, 277 & n1, 277 & 278 n1, 278

& n1, 279, 295 n5, 298 n6, 325 n5, 345 n4, 347 n3; A. Darwin, encouragement for his scientific work xxvi; A. Darwin, pregnancy 245 & 246 n4, 262 & 264 n2; E. Darwin, note to 276 & n4; W.E. Darwin, sends love to 173 & n5; W.E. Darwin expected F. Darwin for breakfast 115 & 116 n2; Down Coal & Clothing Club, donation 375 & n1; Down House, lives at after A. Darwin's death xvii, xxv, 264 & 265 n3, 276 & 277 n3, 279, 283 n1, 325 n5; Down Lodge xvii, 265 n3, 277 n3, 290 n3, 298 & 299 n5, 317 n5; German language knowledge xxvii; J.H. Gilbert invites to Rothamsted Experimental Station 68 & 69 n10, 71 & n6, 72 & n3, 203–4 & 204 n3; health xxiv, 173, 177, 182 n11, 187 n2; F. Hildebrand asks CD to thank for writings sent 366 & 367 n4; hopes W.E. Darwin going on well 179 & 180 n6; G.H. Lewes approves of recent publications xxiv, 140 & n2, 146 & n1; Linnean Society xix, 34 & 35 n1, 38 n2, 49 n7, 53 & 54 n1; medical training 334 n2; H.N. Moseley sends papers to 351; *Nature* letter on vivisection experiments reporting 140 & n2, 193 n4; *Orchids* 2d ed., proofs 308 & 309 n8; orchids 175 & 176 n3; Physiological Society meeting 173 & n6, 182 & n11; picture of 263; *Salvia* from D.J. Wetterhan 171 n3, 173 & n1; secretary to CD 347 n3; L. Tait, views on 34; thanks CD for *Popular Science Review* and discusses work 308 & 309 nn 2–5; thanks CD for J. Wiesner's book 173 & n4; to W.T. Thiselton-Dyer (letter written jointly with CD) 48–9 & n8, 50 n9, 57–8 & 58 nn 1–4; translation work 303 & 304 n3, n6; typewriter xxiii, 139 & n4, 146 & n3; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n5, 597 & 598 n18; visits Darwins at Hopedene (H. Wedgwood's home) 180 & n8, 189 & n2; visits Ruck family in Wales after A. Darwin's death xxvi, 275, 277 n1, 279, 284 & 285 n8, 292 n3, 298 & 299 n5, 316–17 & 317 n5; vivisection xx, 140 & n2, 192 & 193 n4; wedding 294 n6; work after A. Darwin's death xxv–xxvi, 297 & 298 n6, 317 & n6, 325 & n5, 347 & n3; writes to J.H. Gilbert for opinion on soil analysis 202 & 203 nn 2–5

Darwin, Francis (scientific work): assists CD with experiments for *Cross and self fertilisation* 53 & 54 n1, 69 n3; blushing experiment suggested 136, 137 n4; CD advises against overwork 185; CD instructs about nutrient-free soil for experiments 137–8 & 138 n3; CD's experimental suggestions to F. Darwin 178 & n2, 185, 190 & n3; *Drosera rotundifolia*, aggregation in *see* aggregation in *Drosera rotundifolia*; food bodies (Müllerian bodies) on *Cecropia* 48 & 49 n4, 57 & 58 n4, 139 & n3; A.

Gray received pamphlet 400 & 401 n10; nutrient-free soil for experiments xxvii–xxviii, 53 & 54 n1, 69 n3, 71 & n3, 139 & n2, 146 & n4, 149 & 150 n2, 198 & n3, n4, 202 & 203 nn 2–5; 'On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia pellata* serving as food for ants' 139 n3, 180 n3, 189 & n5, 200 & n3, 391 & n5, 586 & n5; 'On the hygroscopic mechanism by which certain seeds are enabled to bury themselves in the ground' 50 n9, 189 & n6, 205 n4, 245 & n7, 257 & 258 n1; 'On the structure of the snail's heart' 140 & n2; *Phaseolus multiflorus* 409 n5; 'The process of aggregation in the tentacles of *Drosera rotundifolia*' 189 n3, 257 & 258 n1; *Pteris aquilina* 395 & 396 n2; strong lens ordered by F.M. Balfour 184 & n3; teasel *see* protoplasmic filaments in common teasel, *see also* aggregation in *Drosera rotundifolia*; protoplasmic filaments in common teasel

Darwin, Francis (supplement 1838–75): American trip with G.H. Darwin 530 & n2; Cambridge University 490 & 491 n2, n3, 500 & 501 n4, 503 n2; career 491 & n3; cartilage, will obtain 547 & 548 n9; CD asks him to inform J.D. Hooker of CD's work on plants and requests specimens 539 & 540 nn 8–10; CD has microscope questions 539 & 540 nn 1–7; W.E. Darwin, visit to 452 n3; J.D. Hooker's letter about E.R. Lankester returned 552 & n1, n2; G.M. Humphry, asked him about os coccyx 500 & 501 n2, n3; Linnean Society, fellowship 552 & n2; on St G.J. Mivart's *On the genesis of species* 512–13 & 513 nn 4–7; school 464 n4; student finances xxix, 503 & n2, 504 & nn 2–4, 505 & n2, n3, 505 n2; thanks CD for money, and will keep accounts 504 & nn 2–4; Trinity College, Cambridge 503 n2

Darwin, George Howard: American trip with F. Darwin 530 & n2; asks CD to remind E. Darwin about Bp in L. Darwin's room 91 & n5; 'Beneficial restrictions to liberty of marriage' 209 n15; calculations for *Cross and self fertilisation*, advises on xxiii, 6–7 & 7 n2, 14 & 15 n4; calculations for *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD seeks advice on xxiii, 5 & n2; Cambridge mathematical tripos 481–2 & 482 n2, 482 n2, 483 & 484 n6; career 117 n7, 482 & n3, 518 n1, n2; CD comments on publications received and hopes for his opinion 258–9 & 259 nn 2–5; CD discusses continental elevation 132 & n4, 146–7 & 147 n2; CD discusses moral qualities in tribes 133 & n2; CD informs of *Nature* reference to deaf-muteness and marriage between near relations 318 & 319 n2; CD sends *Mind* 133 & n2; CD's question on effect of reversing positions of land and sea 147, 181 &

Darwin, George Howard, cont.

182 n2; cousin marriages paper 147 & n4, 331 & n7, 334 n2; cousin marriages paper, conclusion challenged 319 n2; cousin marriages paper, O. Zacharias' introduction to German translation 258 & 259 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n55; H. Darwin's planetary motion machine 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 192 n3; W.E. Darwin, visit to 452 n3; W.E. Darwin's accident 186 & n7; Down Coal and Clothing Club, donation 375 & n1; earth's axis of rotation *see* earth's axis of rotation; J. von Fischer's paper on monkeys 301 & 302 n4; F. Galton's papers on twins 91 & n2; health xvii, xxiv, 91, 117 & n7, 127, 141, 227 & 228 n3, 259 & n6; hopes H.E. Litchfield is recovering 126 & 127 n1; E.C. Langton's estate 475 n2; Malta visit 91 n2, 111 & n4, 117 & n7; Mivart controversy xix, 209 n15; obliquity of planets 181 & 182 n3, 185–6 & 186 nn 2–5, 227 & n2; obliquity of planets, CD hopes will work 190 & 191 n6; 'On a suggested explanation of the obliquity of planets to their orbits' 186 n2, 227 & n2; *Orchis maculata* pollination 449 n6, 450 n3; school 459 & 460 n6, 464 n4; tidal friction, flow of pitch experiments 127 & n4; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596; to visit H. Darwin 181 & 182 n4; visits W.E. Darwin 297 & 298 n2; visits Down 111 & n4, 117 & n7, 130, 317; visits Farrers (Abinger) 317 & n7; vivisection bill xx, 181 & 182 nn 8–10; wills, advice on 517 & 518 n2

Darwin, Henrietta Emma *see* Litchfield, Henrietta Emma

Darwin, Horace: CD sends love to 307 & 308 n6; CD will reflect on F.M. Balfour's suggestion 540 & n1; G.H. Darwin to see H. Darwin's planetary motion machine 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 192 n3; and E. Darwin visit W.E. Darwin 449 n2; Down House partition suggestion 350 & n3; dynamometer xxiv, 227 & 228 n5; health 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 447 & 448 n6, 467 n4; and W.C. Marshall 283 n2; nicknames Jim or Jemmy 146 & n2, 173 & n2, 192 n3; planetary motion machine 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 192 & n3; school 466 & 467 n4; Trinity College, Cambridge 283 n2, 540 n1; typewriter xxiii, 146 & n2; visits Darwins at Hopedene 192 & n3

Darwin, Leonard: arrives at Down from Malta 142 n8; CD informs of A. Darwin's death xxv, 262, 264 & nn 1–5; F. Darwin hopes to come with to visit Darwins at Hopedene 180 & n8; nickname Pouts/Pouter 180 n8, 448 & 449 n2, 451 n5, 513 n3; reminder from G.H. Darwin to E. Darwin about Bb in L. Darwin's room 91 & n5; scarlet

fever 449 n2, 451 n5; school 464 n4; visits Down 117 & n8, 133 & n4, 142 n8, 180 n8; R. Wedgwood wishes L. Darwin could have visited 508 & n7

Darwin, Robert Waring: death of 426 n1, 428 n1; estate of 425 & n1, 426 & nn 2–6, 427 n3, 428 n1, 435 n2, 464 n1; gardener J. Abberley 419 n2; home of 417 n3; loan to W.L. Childe 473 n7

Darwin, Susan Elizabeth: W.E. Darwin invites to Southampton 451 & 452 n5; R.W. Darwin's estate 425 & 426 n6; death of 473 n2, 473 n1; estate of 473 n2, 480 n1

Darwin, William Erasmus: F.E. Abbot writes to 24–5 & 25 n3; CD approves Beesby land purchase 298 & n2, 325 & nn 2–4; CD comments on upright stones 349 & n2, n3; CD informs of A. Darwin's death xxv, 264–5 & 265 nn 1–5; CD pleased with new horse 347 & n2; CD reimburses for Beesby land purchase 325 & n4; CD requests him not to attend A. Darwin's funeral for sake of his health 264 & 265 n2; CD sends present to help moving house 70 & n2; CD thanks for their visit to him 325 & n6; A. Clark, CD requests consultation for W.E. Darwin xxiv, 222 & 223 n6, n7; A. Clark consulted xxiv, 227 & 228 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n57; G.H. Darwin visits 297 & 298 n2; F. Darwin's bereavement 297 & 298 n6; Darwins visit (7–20 Oct) xxvi, 70 n2, 277 & 278 n5, 278 n2, 297 & 298 n5, 298 & 299 n4, 299 n3, 301 & 302 n8, 301 n4, 303 & 304 n8, 306 n3, 308 & n7, 308 & 309 n7, 310 n2, 311 n2, 316 & n3, 316 & 317 n4, 325 & n6; enquires about H.E. Litchfield 116 & n5; expected F. Darwin and a Ruck brother-in-law to breakfast 115 & 116 n2; health 325; lives in Southampton 341 n2; J. Paget consulted 172 & n3, 190 n4, 222 & 223 n3; J. Paget reports to CD on consultation xxiv, 179 & n1, 186 & n7, 223 n4; paid for cigarettes for CD 34 & n2; recommends land purchase at Beesby 297 & 298 nn 2–4; recovery from accident 246 & n2, 264 & 265 n2, 292 & n3, 297 & 298 n7, 298 & 299 n3, 308, 316 & 317 n4; riding accident xvii, xxiv, 171–2 & 172 n3, 173 n5, 179 & n1, 180 n6, 186 & n7, 190 n4, 222 & n1, 228 n3, 265 n2, 277 & 278 n4, 278 & n2; Southampton local societies 223 n5; on testimonials for Warburg's tincture 115 & 116 n3, n4; travels with Elizabeth Darwin 227 & 228 n4, 246 & n2, 265 n2; visits Down 223 n6, 227 & 228 n3, 246 n2, 265 n2; visits H. Wedgwood (Hopedene) 173 & n5, 180 n6, 190 & n4

Darwin, William Erasmus (supplement 1838–75): Alford land bought 542 & n1; *Anchusa* 463;

Anchusa officinalis, collects plants believing are *Anchusa* 459 & 460 n4, 464 n2; assisted CD with botanical work xxix; assists CD with *Lythrum salicaria* 452 n4; bank 457–8 & 458 n2; bank, merger 485–6 n1, 486 & 487 n3; Beaulieu, earth examined at base of abbey stones 529 n4; Beesby cottages, reports on 542 & n1, n2; bequests information from CD 472–3 & 473 n2; Blackmore Museum 479 & n4; buckbean 461 & n3; Cambridge mathematical tripos 447 & 448 n8; G.D. Campbell's *The reign of law*, comments on 476 & n3; cardigan for CD xxix, 476 & n2; career 448 n8; CD asks for C. Langstaff's initials, and seeks expression photographs 506 & nn 2–4, 507 n5; CD visits (1862) 463 n3; CD visits (1870) 515 n1; CD visits (1872) 515 n2; CD's health 450 & n2, 453 & n4, 456 & n2, 467 & 468 n5; *Chrysosplenium* 463 n2; Compositae 447 & n5; *Corydalis* 459 & n2; *Corydalis claviculata* 459 n2, 461 & n2, 464 & 465 n3, 465 & n7; *Corydalis lutea* 459 n2, 461 & n2; cowslips 466 & 467 n2; Mr Cumberbatch's box of bones, asks for them to be sent 484 & n2; E. Darwin and H. Darwin visit (1862) 449 n2; F. Darwin, school 464 n4; F. Darwin and G.H. Darwin visit (1862) 452 n3; G.H. Darwin, school 459 & 460 n6, 464 n4; H. Darwin, health 476 n4; H. Darwin, school 466 & 467 n4; L. Darwin, scarlet fever 450 & 451 n5; L. Darwin, school 464 n4; R.W. Darwin's estate, instructions to T. Salt 464 & n1; *Descent*, presentation copy 509 & n1, n2; Dorset visit with CD (1848) 487 n6; earthworms castings, Stonehenge 528 & 529 n2; earthworms, worms test 529 & 530 n3; *Expression*, presentation copy 531 & n2; on expressions 508 & 509 nn 1–3; J.H. Forrest, enclosure sent for deciphering by E. Darwin 488 & n2; grasses 450 & n3; Hartley Institution 455 & n3; health, recovering from injury 508, 509 & n5; and J.D. Hooker 448 & 449 n4, 486 & 487 n4; horse fell during plant collecting 452 n2; house purchase 549 & n4; T.H. Huxley's lecture 515 & n1; inheritance from S.E. Darwin 472–3 & 473 n2, 480 n1; International Exhibition 455 & n4; investments advice 479 & n2, n3; R.O. Jones, sends CD's memorandum to 523 & n3; C. Langstaff's notes 486–7 & 487 n1, n2; E.C. Langton, executor for 473 n3; E.C. Langton's estate 474–5 & 475 n2; *Linum* paper, comments on 460 & n2; *Linum* paper, presentation copy 459 & n3; H.E. Litchfield, hopes to dine with 548 & 549 n3; lodgings 465 n6; *Lythrum salicaria* 451 & 452 n4, 452–3 & 453 n2, n3, 454 & n1, 455 & n2, 456 & n4, 457 & n2, n3; Maddison, Atherley, Hankinson and Darwin

487 n3; Maddison, Atherley, Hankinson and Darwin Bank, partner in 518 n4; meets J.M. de Rosas 462 & 463 n2; meteorological societies enquiry 452; microscope observations for CD xxviii, 453, 463, 467 n2; microscope ordered 446–7 & 447 nn 2–4; mould formation, soil samples 530 n3; National Education League 501 & n2; *Orchis maculata* 448 & 449 n6, 450 n3; *Origin* 6th ed., correcting proofs 519 & n1, 520 & n1, 523 n2, 524–5 & 525 nn 2–4, 525 & n1, 527 & 528 n2, 528 & 529 n5; *Origin* 6th ed., presentation copy 529 & 530 n2; *Orley Farm* (Trollope) 453 & 454 n8; Overend, Gurney & Co. 480 & n2; photograph of CD 465 & n9; *Public Opinion*, item satirising recent scientific controversies 461 & n5; *Pulmonaria angustifolia* 464 n2; *Pyrus tormentalis* 464 & 465 n4; requests loans 467 & 468 n4, 480 & n2; *Rhamnus cathartica* 464 & 465 n4, 466 & 467 n3, 470 & 471 n2; *Rhamnus frangula* 471 & 472 n2; shivering fits enquiry to F.S.B.F. de Chaumont 519 & 520 n1; Southampton and Hampshire Bank, partner in 465 n6, 509 n4; Southampton Microscopical Society 461 & n4; H. Spencer's essays, whereabouts of 519 & 520 n2; thanks CD for money received 480 & 481 n2; valerian 450 & 451 n4; visits E.A. Darwin 524 & 525 n2; visits Down 528, 531; water cure, Great Malvern 486 n3, 487 n5; C.F. Wedgwood's intended visit 450 & 451 n5; wheat 450 & n3; H.M. Wilkinson's note sent 548 & 549 n1, n2; wills, advice on 518 & nn 1–3; *Zostera marina* 453 & 454 n9
 Darwin album (German authors on Darwinism) 302–3 & 303 n3, 306 & n2, 584 & 585 n3
Darwinia: collaborators for 163 & n2
 Darwinism: L. Agassiz, critic of 335 n3; A. Garbi's interest in 156; German authors on Darwinism (Darwin album) 302–3 & 303 n3, 306 & n2, 584 & 585 n3; A. Gray to talk on at Cambridge Scientific Club 334 & 335 n3; *Kösmos*, promotes Darwinism 406 & 407 n4, 587 & 588 n4; W. Parow, *Der Gottes-Begriff. Unsterblichkeit und die sitliche Idee gegenüber den Darwinismus* 259 n4
 Daubrée, Auguste: CD thanks for memoir sent 162 & n1, 163 & n2
 Davidson, Thomas 445 & 446 n11
 Davidson, William J. 337 & 338 n3
 Dawkins, William Boyd: CD reports on Corwen cave fossil remains and offers specimens 495–6 & 496 nn 2–4
 Dawkins, William Boyd and W.A. Sanford: *British Pleistocene Felidae* 496 n2
 Dawson, George 243 & 244 n4

dayflowers, false (*Tradescantia erecta*; widow's tears) 371 & 372 n12

deadly nightshade (*Solanum nigrum*) 371 & 372 n7

Deards, Alfred 350 & n2

Delane, John Thadeus: *The Times* editor 219 n1

Delphinium 371

Delphinium consolida 372 n10

Delpino, Federico: career 167, 565; CD thanks for *Revista botanica* 128 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n24; extrafloral nectaries 58 & n6; sends 'Dicogamia ed omogamia nelle piante' and offers assistance 167 & nn 1-4, 564-5 & 565 nn 1-4

denudation of land 489 & n2, n4

depressores anguli oris muscles 509 n1

Descent (CD): advance notice 499 & 500 n6; analogous variation 260 n4; animal reasoning 170 n5; bird communication 170 n2; H. Brehmer's interpretation 153 n5, 561 n5; canine teeth, apes 476 n4; CD comments on publication 498 & 499 n4; CD hears comments about from indirect sources 512; CD's earnings from 512 & 513 n2, 513 & 514 n3; cites A.E. Brehm 251 & 252 n1; cites T. Jarrold 491 n3; cites W. Lawrence 491 n4; cites K. von Scherzer 28 n2; cites H.B. Tristram 488 n3; comments on 'light would be thrown on the origin of man and his history' 209 n14; corrections 512 & n12; facial gestures 536 & 538 n9; index 512 n3; H.E. Litchfield helped CD with xxix, 513 & 514 n4; published 500 n6; W. Renton comments on 387-8 & 388 n1; reviews of 509 & n3, 513 n8, 514 n8; L. Rohden's interpretation 153 n5, 561 n5; second printing 512 & n4, 513 & 514 n3; sexual selection 498 & 499 n4; vermiform appendage (appendix) 491 n4

Descent (CD) presentation copies: W.E. Darwin 509 & n1, n2; possibly names for second printing 512 n4

Descent 2d ed. (CD): animals avoiding traps 536 & 538 n8; birds, hybrids 395 n8; cites P. Bert 210 n4; cites H. Hoffmann 8 n2; dogs, intelligence 548 & n4; dogs, reared by cats 8 n4; finance 60 n1, 62 & n1; hairlessness 539 n19; moral qualities in tribes 133 n2; music 227 n5; C. O'Shaughnessy refutes 9 & 11 n1; platysma muscle 538 n2; sales 59-60 & 60 n1; sales figures 339 n1; syphilis 538 n12

Descent Dutch ed. (CD): H. Hartogh Heijns van Zouteveen translated 506 & n3

Descent Polish ed. (CD): L. Maslowski translated 534 n4, 591 n4

Descent US ed. (CD): W.W. Keen comments on 535-6 & 537 n1, 538 nn 2-12

Descent US 2d ed. (CD): sales 56 & 57 n4

Desmodium 539 & 540 n8, 540 & n10

Desmodium gyrans (telegraph or semaphore plant) 540 n8, n10

dewy pine (*Drosophyllum lusitanicum*: Portuguese sundew) 540 n9

diatoms: Glen Roy samples 289 & 290 n10

Dickie, George: samples from Glen Roy contained diatoms 289 & 290 n10

diclinism 376, 377 n4

dicotyledons 255 & 256 n13, 576 & 577 n13; development of 260 & 261 n5

Dieffenbach, Ernst: *Journal of researches* German ed., translated 469 & 470 n5

digestive processes: M. Schiff 157-8 & 158 n2, n3, n5

Digitalis purpurea (foxglove) 15 n5

'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 366 n6, 460 n2, 470 n12, 578 n8

dimorphism: CD interested in further examples of 460 n3; CD works on xvii, xxviii; CD's early papers 363 & n1, 389 n1; W.E. Darwin finds case of 460; 'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' 262 n8, 363 n1, 366 n6, 460 n2, 578 n8; functional 365 n2; 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants' 262 n8, 363 n1, 371 n2, 373 n2, 578 n8; sterility of hybrids xxviii; structural 365 n2

dioecio-dimorphous: A. Gray's term 364 & 365 n5

Dionaea: S.B. Herrick asks CD about sessile glands 47-8 & 48 n3; J.S. Burdon Sanderson's *Nature* article 547 & 548 n5; contraction in leaf cells 240 n3, 573 n3; C.F. Martins refers to new work on 226 n3, 570 n3

Dionaea muscipula (Venus fly trap): C. de Candolle 239 & 240 n2, n4, 257 n2, 572 & 573 n2, n4; CD's experiments 193 n2, 540 & n2; A. Fraustadt's work 89 & 90 n2, n3, 91 & 92 n2; *Gardeners' Chronicle* 178 & 179 n6; P. Henderson xx, 256 & 257 n2, 337 & 338 n4; sessile glands 48 n3

Dipsacus fullonum see protoplasmic filaments in common teasel

Dipsacus sylvestris see protoplasmic filaments in common teasel

Diptera 449 & 450 n3

diseases: and height (humans) 295-6 & 296 nn 1-4; origin of 243; sexual selection 536

Disraeli, Benjamin 182 n12

'Distribution of the erratic boulders' (CD) 75 n2, 143 n7, 154 & n2

distribution of plants: A. Blytt 88 & 89 n1; E. Forbes 88 & 89 n1; Scandinavia 88 & 89 n1, 221 & 222 n7

- Dodel-Port, Arnold: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597
- dogbane, fly-trap *see Apocynum androsaemifolium*
- dogs: intelligence of 548 & n4; otter-hounds 466 n3; reared by cats 8 & n4; Scotch deer-hounds 490 & n2, n3; Tibet mastiffs 421 & n2; turning around behaviour 74 & n7
- Dohrn, Anton: researchers at Zoological Station 387 n4
- Donders, Frans Cornelis: CD sends greetings to via W. Bowman 183 & n4, n5
- Doubleday, Henry: CD thanks for note, and values such cases of variation 440 & n1–3
- Douglas, George, earl of Moreton: Arabian mare and quagga cross 176 & 177 n3
- Douglas' meadowfoam (*Limnanthes douglasii*) 15 n5, n6
- Down Friendly Society: CD describes himself as of 'no occupation' on trustees form 45; CD trustee and treasurer 45 n3, 46 n1; founded 41 n2; registration document 45 n3; trustees 41 & n2, 44–5 & 45 n2, n3, n4, 46 n1, n2
- Down House: extension xxvi, 283 & n1, 299 & n2, 350–51 & n2; pantry renovation 170 & n1, n2; possible improvements 350–51
- Down House visitors: A. Clark (consultations) 112, 116 & n5, 117 & n4, 227 & 228 n3; F.J. Cohn xxvi, 292 & n4, 294 n5, 297 n3, 407 & 408 n1; P. Cohn xxvi, 292 n4, 294 n5, 297 n3, 407 & 408 n1; G.H. Darwin 111 & n4, 117 & n7, 130, 317; L. Darwin 117 & n8, 133 & n4, 142 n8, 180 n8; W.E. Darwin 223 n6, 227 & 228 n3, 246 n2, 265 n2; E.S. Fox (1846) 172 n5; A. and J. Gray (1868) 32 n7; E. Haeckel (1866) 160 & 161 n10, 563 & 564 n10; E. Haeckel (1876) xxvi, 246 & n1, 277 & 278 n5, 285 n3, 292 & n5, 294 n5, 306 n2, 406 & 407 n3, 587 & 588 n3; H.A. Head (probably in 1872) 102 & n3; B.H.H. Hooker 99 & 100 n3; H. Hooker 317 & n8, 336 & n2, 347 & n4, 374 & n5; J.D. Hooker 111 & n4, 317 & n8, 336 & n2, 347 & n4, 374 & n5; H.E. Litchfield xxiv, 111 n6, 112 & n2, 116 & n5, 117 & n4, 126 & 127 n1, 130 & 131 n3; H.N. Moseley 332, 343 & 344 n1; F. Römer xxvi, 292 n4, 294 n3, 297 n3; M.A. Ruck xxv, 298 & 299 n6
- Down House visitors (1838–75): W.E. Darwin 528, 531; A. Mellersh 456 n2; M.C. Stanley 523 n2, 524 n2; B.J. Sullivan 456 & n2; J.C. Wickham 456 n2
- Down Lodge: home of F. Darwin and A. Darwin xvii, 265 n3, 277 n3, 290 n3, 298 & 299 n5, 317 n5
- downy oak (*Quercus pubescens*) 254 & 255 n3, 255, 575 & 576 n3, 576
- Draba verna* 223 & 224 n3
- dragonfly nymphs 358 n7
- dried flowers: differences in form 380 n4
- drift deposits with upright stones 340–41 & 341 n4, 348 & n3, 349 & n2
- drills: *Cynocephalus leucophaeus* 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n7, 274 n3, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n7, 583 n3; genus 271 n5, 581 n5; rump display 272, 582
- Drosera* (sundew): F.J. Cohn delayed research on 89 & 90 n1; W.H. Dallinger's work xx, 7 & n1; J. Grönland's work 70 & n3; F. Hildebrand repeats experiments from *Insectivorous plants* 366 & 367 n4; H. Pearce's observations 342; M. Schiff's work 157; A.A.L. Trécul's work 70 & n3
- Drosera* (sundew; CD's work): accidental poisoning of plants 282 & n2, 306; aggregation of protoplasm 158 n6, 548 n7; carbonate of ammonia 543 & n3, 548 n7; digestion 7 n1, 158 n2, 169 n4, 566 n4; experiments 70 & n2, 123 n2, 193 n2, 282 & n2, 306, 543 & n2, 547 & n2, 548 n9; litmus paper 534 n1
- Drosera rotundifolia* (common or round-leaved sundew): F.J. Cohn sent comments on 90 n1; G. Cross's observations 304 & n2, 306 & n2, 309 & 310 n1, 310; F. Darwin on aggregation in *see aggregation in Drosera rotundifolia*; main subject of *Insectivorous plants* 304 n1, n3; milk slide analysis 545–6 & 546 n2; H.M. Wilkinson's observations 549 & n6
- Droseraceae 89 & 90 n5
- droserin: L. Tait isolates from *Nepenthes* 154 & 155 n4
- Drosophyllum*: CD asks F. Darwin to ask J.D. Hooker for specimen 539; F. Hildebrand 366 & 367 n4
- Drosophyllum lusitanicum* (Portuguese sundew or dewy pine) 540 n9
- Druce, George Claridge: CD thanks for honorary membership of Northamptonshire Natural History Society and Field Club 128 & n1
- Dryden, John 131 n1
- Drymisperrum* 363 & n2
- Drysdale, John James: collaboration with W.H. Dallinger 11 & n4
- Duck, George Francis: death of 44 & 45 n2, 46 & n2
- duck-billed platypus (*Ornithorhynchus anatinus*) 513 n6
- Duncan, Peter Martin: CD will send W. Lonsdale's manuscript and fossil coral 281–2 & 282 n1, n2; Royal Society council 387 & n3
- Dunkin, Edwin: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
- Dureau de la Malle, Adolphe Jules César Auguste: plant communities 26 & 27 n3
- Düring, Adolf Nikolaus von 353 & 354 n4, 354
- dust in Atlantic 346 & 347 n4, 352 & n2

- Duval-Jouve, Joseph: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597
 dynamometer: H. Darwin xxiv, 227 & 228 n5
- early bumble-bee (*Bombus pratorum*) 55 & 56 n2
 early purple orchid *see* *Orchis mascula*
 ears 535 & 538 n3
 earth's axis of rotation (G.H. Darwin's work) 126–7 & 127 n2, n3, 140–41 & 141 n1, 142 n2, n3, 180–81 & 182 n1, n2; J.C. Adams communicated paper to Royal Society xxiv, 127 n3, 192 n2, 227 & n2; J.C. Adams consulted xxiv, 127 & n3, 132 & n3, 147 & n5, 180 & 182 n1, 181, 185 & 186 n5, 191 & 192 n2, 227 & n2; CD comments on xxiv, 132 & n2, 147 n2, 190 & 191 n2, 191 & 192 n2, 227 & n2; progress of work on 211–12 & 212 nn 1–3; Royal Society paper 127 n3, 141 n1, 186 n5, 192 & n2, 227 & n2, 355 & n1, n3; W. Thomson's report on 354–5 & 355 nn 1–4
 earthworms: CD hopes to start work in about a year 283; conversion of starch to grape sugar by 81 n2; W.E. Darwin, sketch from Stonehenge 528 & 529 n2; W.E. Darwin, worm test 529 & 530 n3; ploughed ridges observations 508 n2; J. Wedgwood II, drew CD's attention to worm-castings 508 & n5
Earthworms (CD): J.V. Carus translated 80 n5; cites J. Croll 489 n2, n4; cites A. Geikie 489 n4; cites G. King 283 n2; published 1881: 80 n5, 283 n2
 eastern cottonwood (*Populus deltoides*) 256 n11, 577 n11
 Echinodermata (echinoderms) 18 & n4; classification 34 n2
 Echinoidea 18 & n2, n5, 34 n1, 36 n4
Eczema auricula 313–14 & 314 n5
 Edentata 221 & 222 n4, 230–31 & 232 n4
Edinburgh New Philosophical Journal 418 n3
 education: F.B. Zincke 359 & n1
 Edward, Thomas: civil-list pension xxi, 395 n1
 Edwards, Henry: CD acknowledges photograph and paper sent 64 & nn 1–3; CD comments on quantity of letters overwhelming him xxiii, 64
 Edwards, William Henry: discussion of A. Weismann's essay on dimorphism in butterflies 64 & n3
 B.J. Edwards & Co.: *Expression* illustrations 339 & n3; *Expression* illustrations sent to CD for potential improvement for future edition 51 & 52 n1
 eelgrass (*Zostera marina*; sea wrack) 453 & 454 n9
 Egerton, Philip de Malpas Grey: offers access to his collections for E.D. Cope 110 & n2
 Egyptian mongoose (*Herpestes ichneumon*; ichneumon) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
 Eimer, Theodor: CD thanks for book 541 & 542 n2; medusae 77 & 78 n5
 Elementary Education Act (1870) 509 n6
 Elementary Education Bill 501 & n3
Elephas meridionalis (*Mammuthus meridionalis*; southern mammoth) 254 & 255 n4, 575 & 576 n4
 elevation, continental 132 & n4, 146–7 & 147 n2
 Eliot, George *see* Evans, Marian
 Elliot, Hugh Frederic Hislop 212 & n6
 Elsberg, Louis: regeneration of organic molecules 177 n9
 embauba *see* *Cecropia peltata*
Empetrum nigrum *see* crowberry
Empis livida 449 & 450 n3
Empis pennipes 449 & 450 n3
Emys tectum (*Pangshura tecta*; Indian roofed turtle) 209 n11
Encyclopaedia Britannica, atom article xxi, 259 & n5
 English oak (*Quercus pedunculata*; *Q. robur*; pedunculata) 254, 575
 environmental factors affecting variability of species 315
Epilobium hirsutum (great willowherb) 318 & n6
Epilobium parviflorum (small-flowered willowherb) 318 & n6
Equus 231 & 232 n6
Equus khur (Indian wild ass) 516 & n4
Erica arborea (tree heath) 419 & n3
Erica massoni 472 & n2, n3
Erica tetralix (cross-leaved heath): and bees 55 & 56 n4
 Erichsen, John Eric: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
 erosion *see* denudation
 erratic boulders 324, 325 n3; 'Distribution of the erratic boulders' 75 n2, 143 n7, 154 & n2
Erythrocebus patas *see* *Cercopithecus ruber*
Erythroxylum obtusifolium *see* *Sethia obtusifolia*
Eschscholzia 385 n4
Eschscholzia californica (California poppy) 318 & n7, 321 & n6; CD's experiments 224 n4; F. Müller 318 n7, 492 & 494 n5
 Esson, William 402 n2
 eucalypts (gum trees) 376 & 377 n4
Eucalyptus 543 & 544 n4
Eucharis amazonica 312 & n3
 European honey-bee (*Apis mellifera*) 56 n4, 258 n3
 European polecat (*Mustela putorius*; common polecat) 301 & 302 n2
Euryale 396 & n3
Euryale ferox (foxnut) 396 n3
 Evans, John: earth's axis of rotation 140 & 142 n2, 141 & 142 n3; presidential address, Geological Society of London 126–7 & n2

- Evans, Marian (George Eliot): CD and E. Darwin call on 140 & n1, n2; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 552
- evil, origin of: CD's view 242 & n2; L. Tait's view 243 & n2
- evolution: CD comments on xxviii, xxix, 351 & 352 n4; CD's evolutionary framework xvii, xviii; controversy in New Zealand's religious community 391–2 & 392 n2; evolutionary change, nature of 260 & 261 n5, n6; C.W. Thomson, lecture at Edinburgh University xxix, 344 n4, 351 & 352 n4, *see also* natural selection
- expiration (violent) and blood vessels dilation in head 538 n18
- expression: questionnaire xxix, 483 & n5
- Expression* (CD): blushing 125 n1, 137 n4, 532 n1; Butler family's arm-raising habit 362 n2; CD seeks photographs for 506 & n3, n4; CD working on proofs 521 n10; cites H. Holland 137 n5; cites J.C. Lavater 527 n3; cites T. Piderit 535 n4; corrections in second printing 531 n4; corrugator muscle in frowning 538 n16; depressores anguli oris muscles 509 n1; dogs' turning around, inherited habitual movement 74 n7; F.C. Donders helped with human eye information 183 & n5; B.J. Edwards & Co. sends CD illustrations 51 & 52 n1; eyes, brightening with smiling and laughing 511 n6; eyes, expressiveness of 535 n3; J.G. Fenwick led to observe orderliness 73 & 74 n1; horses 506 n4; illustrations 51 & 52 n1, 339 & n3, 506 n3; musical expression draft to Litchfields 521 & n10, 526 n2; pouting 511 n12; published 483 & n5, 531 n2; sales 4 & n2, 339 & n1; scratching head 531 & n6; second edition, none in CD's lifetime 52 n1; shame 511 n3, n7; shrugging 520 n1; throat-clearing, learned by children 531 n3
- Expression* (CD) presentation copies: W.E. Darwin 531 & n2; C. Langstaff 506 n2
- Expression* 2d ed. (CD): blushing 125 n1; violent expiration and blood vessels dilation in head 538 n18
- Expression* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 339 n2; sales 339 n2
- Expression* German 2d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 324 n2, 339 n2; illustrations for 323 & 324 n2
- Expression* German 3d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 52 n1, 339 n2, 346 & 347 n8; photographs for 52 n1
- Expression* Italian ed. (CD): G. Canestrini and F. Bassani translated 155 & 156 n3, 562 & n3
- Expression* US ed. (CD): platysma muscle 535 & 538 n2; published 537 n1; sales 56 & 57 n3
- extinction: large mammals 195 & 196 n6
- eyebrows 535 & 538 n6
- eyes: brightening with smiling and laughing 511 n6; F.C. Donders, information on eyes 183 & n5; expressiveness of 534 & 535 n3
- Eyton, Thomas Campbell: CD discusses skeleton in Canada 120 & n2; CD remembers pleasant times spent at Eyton 120 & n1
- facial expressions: T.W. Clarke sends photographs 12, 12, 13
- facial gestures 536 & 538 n9
- Facts and arguments for Darwin* (F. Müller's *Für Darwin*; translated by W.S. Dallas) 243 & n3, 485 n4; Müller thanks CD for help with publication of 492 & 494 n2; reviews of 492 & 494 n3
- fairy garland flower (*Daphne striata*) 258 & n8
- Falconer, Alexander 420 n4
- Falconer, Hugh: career 420 n4, 421 n2, n3; CD met (1844) 421 n3; CD notes his Tibet dogs observations 421 & nn 1–3; CD returns yaks notes and has silkworms questions 420 & nn 1–6; cited in *Variation* 421 n2
- Falkland Islands: CD visited on *Beagle* voyage 329 n5; shells 422 n3; stone stream photograph 327 & 329 n5, 330
- Fall, Philip Carterer 456 & 457 n8
- false dayflowers (*Tradescantia erecta*; widow's tears) 371 & 372 n12
- false oat grass (*Avena elatior*; *Arrhenatherum elatius*) 50 n9
- false shamrock (*Oxalis regnellii*; *Oxalis triangularis*) 494 n9
- Faramea* 492 & 494 n4
- Farrer, Katherine Euphemia 408 & 409 n2
- Farrer, Thomas Henry: copyright 370 & n2, n3; *Coronilla* 29 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, cited in 29 n2, 409 n2, n4, n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 408 & 409 n1, n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 369 & 370 n1, 408 & 409 n1, 598 & 599 n46; G.H. Darwin visits 317 & n7; Darwins visit at Abinger (1875) 117 & n3; home, Abinger Hall 324 n3; *Hoya carnosa* 324 & n3; married K.E. Wedgwood 212 n5
- faunas: America 220–21 & 221 n2, 230–31 & 231 nn 4–6; areas for development of varied 221, 231 & 232 n7, *see also* animals
- Fauré, M. 225 & 226 n6, 569 & 570 n6
- Fawcett, Henry: CD on discussion after Fawcett's address to BAAS (1861) 444–5 & 445 n1, 445 nn 2–11; 'On the method of Mr. Darwin in his treatise on the origin of species' 445–6 & 446 n3
- Fayrer, Joseph: supplied cobra poison to CD 192 & 193 n2

- feather grass (*Stipa pennata*) 50 n9, 189 & n5
 Feilden, Henry Wemyss: Arctic expedition 58 n8
Fejervarya cancrivora (crab-eating frog) 209 n9
Felis viverrina (*Prionailurus viverrinus*; fishing cat) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
 Fenwick, Anne 73 & 74 n2
 Fenwick, John George: CD thanks for letter and will show it to F. Galton 76; on orderliness behaviour 73–4 & 74 nn 1–7
 fern, bracken (*Pteris aquilina*; *Pteridium aquilinum*) 395 & 396 n2
 ferret (*Mustela putorius furo*) 301 & 302 n3
 Ferrier, David 100 & n6, 545 & 546 n4
 fertilisation *see* cross-fertilisation; *Cross and self fertilisation*; self-fertilisation
 ‘Fertilization of orchids’ (CD): cites A. Gray 356 n4; W.E. Darwin and G.H. Darwin’s *Orchis maculata* observations 450 n3
 ‘Fertilization of papilionaceous flowers’ (CD) 335 n1
 Finden, George Sketchley: CD sends donations for Down Coal & Clothing Club 375 & n1; CD contributes to subscription 259 & n1
Ficus pumila *see* *Ficus stipulata*
Ficus stipulata (*F. pumila*); climbing fig 496 & 497 n3
 field bindweed (*Convolvulus arvensis*) 19 & n1, n2
 field clover (*Trifolium procumbens*; *T. campestre*) 371 & 372 n5
 field woodrush (*Luzula campestris*) 318 & n4
 fig, climbing (*Ficus stipulata*; *F. pumila*) 496 & 497 n3
 FINANCES (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, FINANCES
 Fischer, Johann von: ‘Aus dem Leben eines Drill’s (*Cynocephalus leucophaeus*)’ 274 n6, 583 n6; ‘Aus dem Leben eines jungen Mandril (*Cynocephalus mormon*)’ 271 n3, 284 & n3, 311 & n1, 581 n3; ‘Beobachtungen über Kreuzungen verschiedener Farbenspielarten innerhalb einer Species’ 284 & n3; career 273 & 275 n13, 583 & 584 n13; CD discussed monkeys paper in *Nature* article xxi, 302 n5, 304 n5; CD suggested F. Darwin translate a paper by xxvi, 283–4 & 284 n3, 301 & 302 n4, 304 n3; monkeys’ coloured rumps xxi, 267–70 & 271 nn 1–10, 271–4 & 274 nn 1–9, 275 nn 10–17, 302 n4, 578–81 & 581 nn 1–6, 581–3 & 583 nn 1–6, 584 nn 7–14; publications 272 & 274 n3, n4, n6, 284 n3, 304 n3, n5, n6, 582 & 583 n3, n4, n6
 Fish, David Taylor: ‘Bunches v. tendrils’ 26 & 27 n1, 32 n4
 fishing cat (*Felis viverrina*; *Prionailurus viverrinus*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
 Fitchett, Alfred Robertson: evolution and Christianity 391–2 & 392 n2
 fitness, survival by *see* ‘survival by fitness’
 fittest, survival of the *see* ‘survival of the fittest’
 Fitzgerald, Robert David: CD thanks for *Australian orchids* vol 1 part 2: 247 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597; *Orchids* 2d ed., cited in 247 & n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 247 & n2
 flax (Linaceae) 364 n3
 Mr Fletcher: CD’s amanuensis 420 n2
 Flower, Georgiana Rosetta 295 & n5
 Flower, John Wickham: CD thanks for specimens 430–31 & 431 nn 1–4; Palaeontographical Society 428 & 429 n3
 Flower, William Henry: CD sends photographs from J. van der Weyde for comment 288 & nn 2–4, 299 & 300 n1; Royal Society council 387 & n3; South American extinct animals 294–5 & 295 nn 1–3; R. Swinhoe’s Royal Society candidacy 545 n2
 flowers: cleistogenous 522 & n2; complex floral structures 284 n2; dissecting on plants lent to CD 458–9; dried 380 n4; heterostyled xxviii; inconspicuous xxvii, 370, 372 & n7; order of emergence of different parts of 318 & n3; peloric 493 & 494 n11, *see also* *Forms of flowers*; plants
 fly-trap dogbane *see* *Apocynum androsaemifolium*
 flying: birds 356–7, 377 & n2, 393–4 & 395 n1, n3
 foliation 338 & 339 n2
 food bodies *see* Müllerian bodies
 foraminifera 178 & n4
 Forbes, Edward: distribution of plants 88 & 89 n1; Palaeontographical Society 428 & 429 n3; sub-merged continents 195 & n2
 Forbes, Litton: cited in *Coral reefs* 2d ed., German translation 124 & n6
 Forel, Auguste: career 217 & 218 n8, 567 & 568 n8; CD interested in how Coleoptera colonise new ant nests 210–211 & 211 nn 1–3, 221 & 222 n8, 232 n10; *Insectivorous plants*, response to xx, 218 & n12, 567 & 568 n12; regrets unable to answer query about Coleoptera 216–18 & 218 nn 2–12, 231 & 232 n10, 566–7 & 657 nn 2–12
 forget-me-not (Boraginaceae; borage) 364 n3
 ‘Formation of mould’ (CD) 79 & 80 n5, 508 & n5
Forms of flowers (CD): *Aegiphila* 373 n2; *Aegiphila obdurata* 374 & n3; *Arnebia hispidissima* 373 & 374 n2; *Asperula scoparia* 373 & 374 n2; Boraginaceae 364 n3; *Cinchona micrantha* 373 & 374 n2; cites W. Breitenbach 239 n10, 262 n6, 578 n6; cites A. Gray 399 n2, 400 n7; cites F. Müller 380 n3; cites H. Müller 366 n6; cites J. Scott 389 n2; cites G.H.K. Thwaites 361 n2; cites J. Torrey 365 n3, 366 n6; *Drymismpermum* 363 n2; earlier publications

- reworked for 262 n8, 363 & n1, 373 n2, 389 n1, 578 n8; *Faramea* 494 n4; *Forsythia suspensa* 397 n1; Gentianaceae 364 n3; *Gilia* 401 n9; heterostyly 363 n1; J.D. Hooker assists with research for 378 & 379 n1; *Hottonia inflata* 365 n3, 366 n6; *Hottonia palustris* 366 n6; *Hoya carnosa* 324 n2, n3; *Lagerstroemia indica* 389 n2; *Leucosmia* 363 n2, 400 n7; *Limnanthemum indicum* 361 n2; Linaceae 364 n3; Lythraceae 364 n3; *Menyanthes trifoliata* 364 n4; Oxalidaceae 364 n3; *Oxalis regnelli* 494 n9; *Primula elatior* 239 n10, 262 n6, 578 n6; Primulaceae 364 n3; published 80 n6, 363 n1, 404 n4; *Rhamnus lanceolata* 400 & n8; Rubiaceae 364 n3; *Sethia* 361 n2; started writing 239 n10; *Sutera* 379 n3; Verbenaceae 364 n3
- Forrest, John Henry 488 & n2
- forsythia: green-stemmed *see Forsythia viridissima*; weeping *see Forsythia suspensa*
- Forsythia*: CD requests flowers 378; CD thanks for flowers 388 & 389 n1; J.D. Hooker comments on 397 & n1; J.D. Hooker sends flowers 383 & 384 n3
- Forsythia suspensa* (weeping forsythia) 384 n3, 389 n1, 397 & n1, 398 & 399 n2
- Forsythia viridissima* (green-stemmed forsythia) 388 & 389 n1, 399 n2
- Fossil Cirripedia* (1851) (CD) 266 n2, 470 n8; foreign species 429 n3, 429 & 430 n5; Palaeontographical Society, publisher 430 n2; plates 429–30 & 430 nn 2–6; *Pollicipes concinnus* 429 & n5; *Scalpellum hastatum* 430 n4; *Scalpellum lineatum* 430 n4; *Scalpellum maximum* 430 n3; valves 430 n3, n6
- Fossil Cirripedia* (1854) (CD) 266 n2, 470 n8
- fossils: Corwen cave fossil remains 495–6 & 496 n3; mammalian 300 & n4; F.J. Muñiz, fossil finds 417 & n1, n2; J. Orton, fossil shells discovery 490 n6; oyster 300 n5; rodent 300 n3; J. van der Weyde sends fossils photographs 288 & n2, *see also Fossil Cirripedia*
- Foster, Michael: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 387 & n2; career 182 n9; curare poison 517 n4; Physiological Society 187; referee for L. Tait's *Nepenthes* paper xxiii, 110 & 111 n3, 126 & n3, 155 n1; Royal Society council 378 & n2, 381 n3, 386 & 387 n5, 387 & n3; vivisection xx, 181 & 182 n9, 187 & 188 n5; Zoological Station 387 n4
- fowls: F.B. Zincke, language of poultry 169–70 & 170 nn 2–5; F.B. Zincke, white chickens 170, 172 & n3
- Fox, Ellen Sophia: CD sends greetings to 172 & n5
- Fox, William Darwin: CD reports family news 171–2 & 172 nn 1–5
- foxglove (*Digitalis purpurea*) 15 n5
- foxnut (*Euryale ferox*) 396 n3
- fraenum: penis 162 & 163 n3
- France: CD's publications not generally known in 225, 569; *Insectivorous plants*, reviews of 565
- François de Chaumont, Francis Stephen Bennet 519 & 520 n1
- Frangula alnus see Rhamnus frangula*
- Frankland, Edward: CD asks to visit 133–4 & 134 n2, n3; CD (to F. Darwin) describes meeting Frankland 137–8 & 138 n2, n3; CD previously visited 133 & 134 n2; CD thanks for analysis of soil samples 198 & n2, n4; CD visits with queries about soil composition 134 n3; litmus paper supplied to CD 534 n1; nutrient-free soil, advises CD on xxvii, 137–8 & 138 n3, 139 & n2, 146 n4, 149, 198; primroses and birds 138 & 139 n6; soil analysis 197 & n2, n3, 198 & n2; soil samples sent to 149 & 150 n2, 196 & n2, 204 n1
- Frankland, Margaret 134 n3, 139 n6
- Fraser, Thomas Richard 158 & 159 n11
- Fraustadt, Alexander, 'Anatomie der vegetativen Organe von Dionaea muscipula Ell.' 89 & 90 n3, n4, 91 & 92 n2, 169 n6
- French, Geo. W. 23
- Freycinet, Louis de: cited in *Coral reefs* 2d ed. 104 & 105 n3, 115 & n5
- Friendly Societies: registrar 41 n2, 46 & n2
- fringed orchid (*Platanthera*; bog orchid) 355 & 356 n4
- Fritsche, Gustavus: *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 597 & 598 n20
- Fritz (R.M. Ruck's dog) 146 & n5
- frogs: coal, reported in 453 & n5; freezing, some species able to survive 207 & 209 n8; moor 209 n8
- frowning: corrugator muscle 537 & 538 n16
- Fujiwara *see* Senryuan
- fuller's teasel *see* protoplasmic filaments in common teasel
- Fumaria officinalis* (common fumitory) 370 & 372 n4
- fumitory, common (*Fumaria officinalis*) 370 & 372 n4
- functional dimorphism 365 n2
- Für Darwin* (F. Müller) 243 & n3, 485 & n4, *see also Facts and arguments for Darwin*
- furrows: CD's interest in 523 & n4, 528 n4
- Galápagos islands: and origin of species 315 & 316 n6
- Galaxias* 207 & 209 n10
- Galaxias attenuatus* (*G. maculatus*; ianga) 209 n10
- Galaxias maculatus see Galaxias attenuatus*
- Galerella sanguinea see Herpestes ornatus*
- Galton, Francis: Butler family's arm-raising habit 361–2 & n2, n3; CD assists with experiments on

Galton, Francis, cont.

sweetpeas 65 & n3; CD discusses statistical calculations for *Cross and self fertilisation* xxiii–xxiv, 14–15 & 15 nn 2–8; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n58; *Hereditary genius* 76 & n2; séances, attended at W. Crooke's house 524 n5; sweetpeas experiments 52–3 & 53 n1; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596

Gammie, James Alexander: CD requested *Hedychium* specimens 242 & 243 n2

gannets 394 & 395 n5

Garbi, Alessandro 156

Garden: founded 2 n1, 9 n2; picture of CD and account of botanical publications 2 & n1, 3, 9 n2

Gardeners' Chronicle: editor M.T. Masters 29 n1, 31 n4

Gardner, William 146 & n5

Garrod, Alfred Henry: Royal Society fellowship 98 & n2, 99 & n4, 100 & n6

Gärtner, Karl Friedrich: cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 321 n4

gas: supplied to residences 252 n2

Gascoyen, George Green: platysma muscle observations 502 n1

Gaudry, Albert: *Les enchaînements du monde animal dans les temps géologiques* 362 & 363 n3, 585 & n3; thanks CD for *Climbing plants* 2d ed., German ed. 362 & 363 n2, 585 & n2

Geach, Frederick F. 495 & n4

Gegenbaur, Carl: cited in *Variation* 83 n4; *Morphologisches Jahrbuch* editor 76 & 77 n4, 555 & 556 n4

Geikie, Archibald: biography of R.I. Murchison 341 & 342 n10, 348 & 349 n8; cited in *Earthworms* 489 n4; *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598 & 599 n67; 'On modern denudation' 489 & n4

Geikie, James: CD admires biography of R.I. Murchison 341 & 342 n10; CD admires *Great ice age* 339–40, 341 & n1, 348 & n2; CD discusses drift deposits with upright stones 340–41 & 341 n4, n5; CD organises copy of *Geological observations* 2d ed. for 341 & 342 n9; CD thanks for *Great ice age*, and comments on glacier action 324–5 & 325 nn 1–3; comments on CD's explanation for upright stones 348 & n3, 349 & n2; comments on glacier theory and iceberg hypothesis 348 & n5, 349 n6; Royal Society candidacy 31 n3; thanks for *Geological observations* 2d ed. 348 & 349 n7

Gentiana bavarica (Bavarian gentian) 258 & n7

Gentiana nivalis (snow gentian) 258 & n7

Gentiana verna (spring gentian) 258 & n7

Gentianaceae (gentian) 364 n3

geographical distribution: CD's essay on 498 & 499 n8, *see also* Wallace, Alfred Russel, *Geographical distribution of animals*

geologic periods 222 n4, 232 n4

Geological observations 2d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus receives copy 346 & 347 n1; CD refers readers to four of his geological papers 143 n8; CD seeks permission to republish material 153–4 & 154 nn 1–3; foliation 338 & 339 n2; J. Geikie receives copy 341 & 342 n9, 348 & 349 n7; geology of *Beagle* voyage 336 n1; J.D. Hooker receives copy 336; illustrations for 153, 154 & n1, n2, 164 & 165 n1, 250 & n1; mammalian fossils 300 n4; oyster fossils 300 n5; Pampean formation 153 & 154 n1, 288 n4, 300 & n2, 352 n1; Patagonia, step-formed plains 341 & 342 n9; Ponza 346 & 347 n2; published 338 n1, 342 n9, 347 n1; rodent fossils 300 n3; Smith, Elder & Co. publish *South America and Volcanic islands* as one volume xvii–xviii, 142 n1, 154 n1, n3, 165 n2, 336 n1, 595; *Stenopora tasmaniensis* 352 n1

Geological observations 2d ed. (CD) presentation copies: J.V. Carus 598 & 599 n66; A. Geikie 598 & 599 n67; Geological Society 598; J.W. Judd 598 & 599 n64; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew 598 & 599 n65; Royal Society 598

Geological Society of London: CD seeks permission to republish material in *Geological observations* 2d ed. 153–4 & 154 nn 1–3, 164 & 165 n1; J. Evans, presidential address 127 n2; *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598; D. Sharpe, slaty cleavage paper 421 n2; D. Sharpe and J. Morris, Falkland Island shells paper 422 n3; Wollaston medal awarded to CD 502 & n3

Geological Survey of Canada 87 & 88 n2

geology: A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 n3

Geology of the 'Beagle' (CD): *Coral reefs, Volcanic islands and South America* published in one volume as 469 & 470 n9, 502 & n3

George Reimer Verlag 26 n4

germ layers 24 n7

Germany: German authors on Darwinism (Darwin album) 302–3 & 303 n3, 306 & n2, 584 & 585 n3; increased number of German correspondents xxvii; naturalists 445; physiological research of German botanists influenced CD xxvi; public health 353–4 & 354 n6; translations of CD's books xxvii

Gibelli, Giuseppe: *Empetrum nigrum*, notice in *Nature* 308 & 309 n5, 312 & n1

Giglioli, Enrico Hillyer: CD thanks for *Studi cranio-ologici sui cimpanzé* 533 & n1, n2

- Gilbert, Joseph Henry: CD asks about producing nutrient-free soil xxvii, 53–4 & 54 nn 2–5, 138 n3; CD thanks for discussion on nutrient-free soil and has more questions 71 & nn 3–6; CD to consult Gilbert on burnt soil 198 n5; cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 69 n3; collaboration with J.B. Lawes 27 & n6, 66; F. Darwin seeks opinion on analysed soil 202 & 203 nn 2–5; experiments with different manures on meadowlands 66–8 & 69 n2, n7; *Insectivorous plants* received 2, 4 & n1; invites CD and F. Darwin to Rothamsted Experimental Station 68 & 69 n10, 71 & n6, 72 & n3, 203–4 & 204 n3; nutrient-free soil, discusses producing 66–9 & 69 nn 2–14, 71–2 & 72 n2; writes to F. Darwin with opinion on analysed soil 203 & 204 n1, n2
- Gilia* 400 & 401 n9
- ginger lilies (*Hedychium*) 242–3 & 243 n1, n2
- giraffes: St G.J. Mivart 507 n2
- Giżycki, George von: CD thanks for his essay 191 & n2
- glaciation 340, 341 & 342 n7
- glacier action 325 & n3, 342 n7, 348 & n5, 349 n6, 379 & n2
- glass sponges 443 n2
- Glen Roy parallel roads, Scotland: CD visited (1838) 413 & 414 n5; and Coquimbo terraces 412–13 & 413 n1, 414 nn 2–9; denudation at 489 & n3; ‘Parallel roads of Glen Roy’(CD) 194 & n2, n3, 290 n10, 413 & 414 n6, 489 n3; samples contained diatoms 289 & 290 n10
- Globe Parcel Express 111 & n2
- Goadbey, Henry 423 & n7
- goats: maxillary appendages 250 & 251 n4, 405 n2
- Godínez, Enrique: CD pleased to have *Origin* translated into Spanish 134 & 135 n1, n2
- Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von: orderliness discussed by F. Galton 76 n2
- gold rush: Canada 88 & n4
- Goldschmidt, Heinrich and Portheim, Eduard Porges von: comment on error in *Insectivorous plants* 123 & n1, n2
- Gongora* 252 & 253 n2
- Gordon, Charles George: Warburg’s tincture 115 & 116 n3
- Gordon, Richard: *Climbing plants* French ed., translated 225 & 226 n2, 569 & 570 n2
- Gould, Augustus Addison: cirripedes collection 424 & n1, n2
- Gould, John: *Birds of Australia* 417 n2, n3; CD comments on *Birds of Australia* 416–17 & 417 n2; CD sends gift xxix, 411 & n2
- Graber, Vitus 217 & 218 n11, 567 & 568 n11
- graft hybrids: *Cytisus adami* 337; potato 77 & n4, 311 & n3, n4
- Grant, John Peter 267 & n4
- grapes (*Vitis*) 253 & n5
- grass: W.E. Darwin 450 & n3; false oat grass 50 n9; feather grass 50 n9, 189 & n5
- Gray, Asa: L. Agassiz’s work 334 & 335 n3, 379 n2; *Amaryllis atamasco* 95 & 96 n8; *Amsinckia spectabilis* 380 & n4; *Antirrhinum* 226 n7, 570 n7; *Asclepias* 334 & 335 n5; CD comments on Gray’s workload xxii; CD discusses terminology 398 & 399 n3; CD informs of publication plan for *Forms of flowers* 363 & n1; CD requests *Leucosmia* and *Drymisperrum* specimens 363 & n2; CD thanks for *Darwiniana* and discusses work 244 & 245 n1, n2; CD thanks for *Hottonia* information 398 & 399 n1; CD thanks for reviews and discusses work xvii, 31–2 & 32 nn 1–6; CD’s expression questionnaire 483 & n5; cited CD 366 n6; cited in *Forms of flowers* 399 n2, 400 n7; cleistogenous flowers 522 n2; comments on J.D. Hooker’s *Botany* 111; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD comments on xxvi, 325–6; *Cross and self fertilisation*, CD sends proofs xxvi, 325 & 326 n1, 329 n2, 355 & 356 n2, 400 & 401 n10, 597; *Cross and self fertilisation*, cited in 245 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvi, 334 & 335 n1, n2, 347 n9; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 245 n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, proofs requested 312 & 313 n1, 335 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 326 n2, 600; *Cypripedium* 462 n2; F. Darwin sent pamphlet 400 & 401 n10; *Darwiniana* 244 & 245 n1, n2, 245 & 246 n3; Darwinism 334 & 335 n3; dioecio-dimorphous, introduced term 364 & 365 n5; *Forsythia viridissima* 388 & 389 n1; *Gilia* 400 & 401 n9; heterogone, introduced term xxviii, 365 & n5; heterostyled 365; *Hottonia* 364 & 365 n2; *Insectivorous plants*, presentation copy 119 & n6; *Insectivorous plants*, reviews 31 & 32 n1; *Leucosmia acuminata* 400 & n7; *Leucosmia burnettiana* 399 & 400 n3, n7; *Leucosmia pubiflora* 400 & n6; *Mawran-dia*, Californian species of 31 & 32 n3; *Orchids*, review of 335 n7; *Orchids* 2d ed., CD will send proofs 355 & 356 n3; *Orchids* 2d ed., cited in 245 n5, 356 n4; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 245 n5; *Orchids* 2d ed., proofs for review 335 & n7, 400 & 401 n10; *Platanthera* (bog or fringed orchid) 355 & 356 n4; *Polemoniaceae* 400 & 401 n9; responds to CD’s flower specimens requests 399–400 & 400 nn 1–8, 401 n9; review of J. Scott’s paper on *Primulaceae* 363 n2; *Rhamnus lanceolata* 400 & n8; J.T. Rothrock’s address 483 & n2; seed dispersal 31 & 32 n2; terminology xxviii, 364–5 & 365 n5;

Gray, Asa, cont.

- M. Treat sends water lily to 95 & 96 n5; United States Exploring Expedition 400 n2; *Variation*, CD comments on 483 & n3, n4; *Variation*, proofs 485 & n3; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596; water lily *Nymphaea lutea* 165 & 166 n4
- Gray, Jane Loring: CD sends regards to 32, 244; sends regards to Darwins 334 & 335 n6, 400 & 401 n11
- Gray, John Edward 545 n2
- gray squirrel (*Sciurus carolinensis*) 515 & 516 n3
- great willowherb (*Epilobium hirsutum*) 318 & n6
- greater yellow lady's-slipper (*Cypripedium pubescens*) 458–9 & 459 n3
- greater yellow rattle (*Rhinathus alectorolophus*): and bees 55 & 56 n3
- Greaves, Richard: letter to W. Buckland on Caldy Island specimens 416 & n2
- green monkey (*Cercopithecus sabaues*; *Chlorocebus sabaues*) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- Green, Thomas: CD comments on A. Walker's work 412 & n3
- green-stemmed forsythia *see Forsythia viridissima*
- Grenier, Louis: thanks CD for permission to summarise part of *Insectivorous plants*, and comments on 168 & n2, 169 nn 3–5, 565 & 566 nn 2–5; Wardian cases 169 n8
- Grevillea* 175 & n2
- Grey, George 523 & n5
- grey poplar (*Populus canescens*; *P. x canescens*) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10
- John Joseph Griffin & Sons 69 & n13, 71 & n4
- Griffith, Willem: *Nepenthes* 33 n2, 126 & n2, 129 & n5, 131 & 132 n3
- Grönland, Johannes: *Drosera*, development of glands 70 & n3
- groundhog (*Arctomys monax*; *Marmota morax*; woodchuck) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- grouse, black (*Tetrao tetrix*) 395 n8
- Guinea baboon (*Papio papio*) 270 & 271 n6, 274 n7, 580 & 581 n6, 584 n7; J. von Fischer uses name *Papio sphinx* for 270 & 271 n6, 580 & 581 n6
- gulls 394 & 395 n4
- gum trees *see* eucalypts
- Günther, Albert: *Challenger* expedition specimens (collections) 374 & n4, 378 & 379 n5, 383, 384 & n4, 606–8, 608–9; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 545 n2
- Gurney, Edmund: CD comments on Gurney's article on music 226–7 & 227 nn 1–5
- Haast, Julius von: evolution controversy in New Zealand 391–2 & 392 nn 2–4; sends extract from G. Ticknor 391 & 392 n1

- Hacon, William Mackmurdo 325 & n3; CD's solicitor 489 n6; W.E. Darwin forwards letter from 518 & n1
- Haeckel, Agnes: E. Haeckel writes to (quoted in letter from AH to EH) of CD's letter 533 & 534 n3, 590–91 & 591 n3
- Haeckel, Anna 278 n2, 294 n6
- Haeckel, Ernst: *Anthropogenie* 3d ed. 35 & 36 n6, 160 & 161 n11, 406 & 407 n6, 554 & 555 n6, 558 & n6, 563 & 564 n11; *Arabische Korallen*, CD admires 19 & 20 n2, 25–6 & 26 n2, n4, 35 & 36 n2, 554 & 555 n2; *Arabische Korallen*, illustration 17; *Arabische Korallen*, invites comment from CD on 16 & n2, 553 & n2; BAAS 246 n1, 285 n2, 303 & 303 n5, 584 & 585 n5; *Biologische Studien: Studien zur Gastraea-Theorie* 406 & 407 n6, 588 & n6; career 160 & 161 n10, n12, 563 & 564 n10, n12; CD discusses Haeckel's proposed visit to Down 246 & nn 1–3, 285 n2; CD on E. Haeckel's dissension with pangenesis theory xxi, 164 & n3, 176–7 & 177 n2; CD sends first W.H. Dallinger and J.J. Drysdale paper to 11 n4; CD thanks for *Anthropogenie* 3d ed. 409 & n1; CD writes of A. Darwin's death and Haeckel's proposed visit 277–8 & 278 nn 1–5; CD's work on coral reefs 16 & n3, 26 n5, 553 & 554 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 406 & 407 n2, 409 & n2, 587 & 588 n2, 597 & 599 n33; first wife Anna's death 278 n2, 294 n6; 'Die Gastrula und die Eifurchung der Thiere' 16 & 18 n6, 553 & 554 n6; *Kösmos* title, name appears in 406 & 407 n5, 588 & n5; F. Medveczky studied 332 & 333 n2; 'Monographie der Moneren', sent to CD 161 n8, 564 n8; *Natürliche Schöpfungsgeschichte* 21 & 24 nn 2–4, 501 n3; *Natürliche Schöpfungsgeschichte*, Serbian ed. 248 & 249 n5, n6, 251 & n2, 573 & 574 n5, n6; *Die Perigenesis der Plastidule*, sends to CD with comments on difference between perigenesis and pangenesis xxi, 159–60 & 161 n2, n6, n7, 562–3 & 564 n2, n6, n7; *Die Perigenesis der Plastidule*, sent to CD xxi, 177 n2; returns P.B. Webb and S. Berthelot's book to CD 160 & 161 n9, 563 & 564 n9; sends best wishes for new year, and reports on *Kösmos* 406 & 407 nn 1–7, 587–8 & 588 nn 1–7; sends greetings to Emma Darwin and Elizabeth Darwin 406 & 407 n7, 588 & n7; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 159 & 161 n5, 160, 562 & 564 n5, 563, 597 & 598 n17; visited Down (1866) 160 & 161 n10, 563 & 564 n10; visits Down xxvi, 246 & n1, 277 & 278 n5, 285 n3, 292 & n5, 294 n5, 306 n2, 406 & 407 n3, 587 & 588 n3; writes to H. Brehmer on race and tuberculosis 107 & 110 n7, 109, 558 & 59 n7; writes to Agnes Haeckel (quoted

- in letter from AH to EH) of CD's letter about translations 533 & 534 n3, 590–91 & 591 n3
- Hague, James Duncan: CD thanks for books 530 & n1, n2; met CD (1871) 530 n2
- hair (human body) 536 & 538 n10
- hairlessness 539 n19
- Hall, Basil: CD discusses Coquimbo terraces and Glen Roy terraces 412–13 & 413 n1, 414 nn 2–9; *Extracts from a journal written on the coasts of Chile, Peru and Mexico* 414 n3, n6
- Hall, Robert: *Challenger* collections correspondence 612–13, 613
- hamadryas baboon (*Cynocephalus hamadryas*; *Papio hamadryas*) 272 & 274 n7, 582 & 584 n7
- Hamilton, Claude and Elizabeth Emma: J.D. Hooker visits with H.A. Hooker 224; son-in-law John Tyndall 224 & 225 n6
- Hamilton, James 101 & n4
- Hamilton, Louisa Charlotte *see* Tyndall, Louisa Charlotte
- Hanaford, Phebe Ann: CD interested in P. Henderson's experiments 282 & n1, n2; comments on *Insectivorous plants* 256–7 & 257 nn 1–3; P. Henderson's *Dionaea muscipula* experiments 256 & 257 n2, 337 & 338 n4
- hands: blushing 124–5 & 125 n1; handedness behaviour 20
- Hankinson, Robert Chatfield 487 n3, 519 & n3
- Hammer, John 432 & 433 n2, n3
- Hanstein, Johannes von: resinous matter from disintegrating protoplasm 174 n2
- hard water 54 & n4
- Hardy, Francis 297 & 298 n3, 542 & n2
- hares: brown hare 280 n1; and leverets 280 & n1
- Harper's New Monthly Magazine* 166 n6
- Harris, George Edwin: CD informs he will receive copy of *Origin* 448 & n2
- Hart, Henry Chichester: Arctic expedition 58 n8
- Harting, James Edmund: CD intends to reserve what thought is left to him for new matter 130 & n1
- Hartley Institution 455 & n3
- Hartnack, Edmund 539 & 540 n2
- Hartnack microscopes 539 & 540 n2, n7
- Hartogh Heijs van Zouteveen, Hermanus: *Descent* Dutch ed. translated 506 & n3
- Harvey, William Henry 400 & n5; CD seeks information on marine plants 439 & nn 1–6
- Harwood, Philip: *Saturday Review* editor 181 & 182 n6
- Houghton, Samuel 529 & n2; critical of CD's and A.R. Wallace's papers announcing natural selection 120 & n4
- Hawkshaw, John and Ann, Darwins visit 172 n1, 192 & 193 n8, 194 n1
- Hawthorne, Nathaniel 535 & 538 n5
- Hay, Arthur, Viscount Walden 545 n2
- Hayward, Robert Baldwin: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
- Head, Henry A.: carries letter from CD while crossing Canada 87–8 & 88 n3; CD recalls meeting him 102 & n3; visited Down 102 & n3
- head scratching (human gesture) 531 & n6
- Headland, Edward 448 n6
- HEALTH (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, HEALTH
- heath spotted orchid *see* *Orchis maculata*
- Heckel, Édouard Marie: *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 403 & 404 n3, 587 & n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 403 & 404 n2, 586 & 587 n2, 597 & 599 n40; translated *Cross and self fertilisation* French ed. xxvii, 403 & 404 n3, 587 & n3
- Hedera helix* (common ivy) 496 & 497 n4
- Hedychium* (ginger lilies) 242–3 & 243 n1, n2
- Heer, Oswald: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597; development of dicotyledons 260 & 261 n5
- Heidenhain, Rudolf: laboratory at Breslau 157 & 158 n4
- Helianthus tuberosus* 144 & 145 n6, n7
- Henderson, Peter: *Bouvardia* Hogarth 392–3 & 393 n2; catalogue of plant seeds etc. 257 n3; *Dionaea muscipula* experiments xx, 256 & 257 n2, 337 & 338 n4; graft hybrids 337 & n1; *Hibiscus rosea sinensis* 393 & n3
- Henslow, George: CD comments on Henslow's work on self-fertilisation of plants 321 & nn 2–6; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 370 & 372 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 321 & n3, 322 & 323 n1, 370 & 372 n2, 598; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 600; family 99 & 100 n5; *Helianthus tuberosus* paper 144 & 145 n6, n7; *Nature* letter, 'Self-fertilisation of plants' 317 & 318 n1, n3; seeks CD's comment on Henslow's work on self-fertilisation of plants 317–18 & 318 nn 1–7; self-fertilisation of plants 370–72 & 372 nn 2–13, 373 n14; son of J.S. Henslow; thanks CD for comments and presentation copy of *Cross and self fertilisation* 322–3 & 323 nn 1–3
- Henslow, George Stevens: G. Henslow's son 100 n5
- Henslow, Georgina Brook 99 & 100 n5
- Henslow, John Stevens: CD's Cambridge mentor xxvii; G. Henslow's father xxvii; Nuneham Park visit (1847) 213 n3
- Herbert, Edward James, earl of Powis: father's debts inherited 425 & n1; loan from CD 434 & 435 n2; loan repayment 426 & 427 n1, n2

- Herbert, Edward, late earl of Powis: debts 425 & n1, 426 n5
- Herder, Johann Gottfried 332 & 333 n1, n3, n5
- hermaphrodite bees 465 & n5
- Hermidium monorchis* (musk orchid) 189 & n6
- Herpestes galera* (*Atilax paludinosus*; marsh mongoose) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Herpestes ichneumon* (Egyptian mongoose or ichneumon) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Herpestes ornatus* (*Galerella sanguinea*; slender mongoose) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Herrick, Sophie Bledsoe: CD discusses *Drosera* 70 & n2, n3; comments on *Insectivorous plants* and *Dionaea* xx, 47–8 & 48 nn 1–3
- Herschel, John Frederick William: *A manual of scientific enquiry* see Admiralty manual
- Herzegovina 248 & 249 n7, 574 & n7
- Hesse-Wartegg, Ernst von: CD thanks for letter and offer of assistance 80 & n1, n2; suggested CD write about his life (1875) xviii
- heterogone: CD comments on 398; A. Gray introduced term xxviii, 365 & n5
- heterostyled plants: CD comments on xxviii, 380 & n3; CD prefers term xxviii, 363 n1, 365 n5, 373, 398 & 399 n3; W.E. Darwin assisted CD's investigation of xxix; F. Hildebrand introduced term xxviii, 365 n5, 399 n3; no new papers on since 1873 H. Müller reports 404 & n2
- heterostyly 363 n1
- Hibiscus rosea sinensis* (China rose or Chinese hibiscus) 393 & n3
- Hieracium* (hawkweeds) 260 & n3, 477 & n3, n4, 478 n6, 589 & n3, n4, n6
- Higgins, John: CD's land agent 297 & 298 n2, 298 & n2, 542 & n1
- Hildebrand, Friedrich: *Cross and self fertilisation*, cited in 366 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 366; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 366 & n1, 597 & 599 n23; *Die Verbreitungsmittel der Pflanzen* 31 & 32 n2; heterostyled, CD prefers term xxviii, 363 n1, 365 n5, 398 & 399 n3; heterostyled, A. Gray comments on 365; heterostyled, Hildebrand introduced term xxviii, 365 n5, 399 n3; *Salvia officinalis* 262 n5, 578 n5; *Variation*, cited in 366 n2; *Zea mays* 366 & n2
- Hilton, James: CD declines Northern Atlantic cirripedes specimens 431 & n1
- hive-bees: and flowers 55 & n1, 56 nn 2–5; and laurel 58; and *Trifolium pratense* 55 & n1, 56 n2, 305 & n6, see also bees
- Hoddick, Fritz: public health issues 352–4 & 354 nn 1–6
- Hodgson, Brian Houghton and Susan Hodgson: J.D. Hooker visits 289 & 290 n11
- Hoek, Paulus Peronius Cato: CD thanks for paper including embryology of *Balanus* 183 & n2
- Hoffmann, Hermann: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597; *Descent* 2d ed., cited in 8 n2; *Insectivorous plants*, response to xx; sends *Zur Speciesfrage* and admires *Insectivorous plants* 8 & n1, n2
- Hofmann, August Wilhelm von: CD thanks for discourse on J. von Liebig 150 & n1; supplied CD with chemicals for *Drosera* experiments (1862) 150 n1
- Hokusai, Katsushika 329 n2; expressions of blind people 328
- Holland, Henry: on attention to parts of the body 137 & n5; cited in *Expression* 137 n5
- Holland, Saba: CD thanks for present 438 & 439 n2, n3
- holly-oak (*Quercus ilex*; holm-oak) 254 & 255 n8, 255, 575 & 576 n8, 576
- holm-oak (*Quercus ilex*; holly-oak) 254 & 255 n8, 255, 575 & 576 n8, 576
- Homalodotherium* 294 & 295 n2
- Homo diluvii testis* (supposed human skeleton) 120 n2
- Hooker, Brian Harvey Hodgson: visits Down 99 & 100 n3
- Hooker, Frances Harriet: CD thanks for congratulations on G.H. Darwin's Cambridge exam success 481–2 & 482 n2, n3; death of 213 n3, 267 n2, 279 & n3, 288 & 289 n2; Nuneham Park visit (1847) 213 & n3
- Hooker, Harriet Anne: attended Royal Society conversation 213 & n4; CD relays E. Darwin's message of welcome 99 & n5; health 98 & n4; not able to visit Down 99 & 100 n2; return from St Leonards 33 & n3; visits Hamiltons 224 & 225 n3; visits Hodgsons 289 & 290 n11
- Hooker, Hyacinth (formerly Hyacinth Jardine): character 289; married J.D. Hooker 224 & 225 n1, n3, 245 n2, 267 & n1, 279 n6, 290 n4; Scottish trip 314 n2; visits Down House 317 & n8, 336 & n2, 347 & n4, 374 & n5; visits Spottiswoodes 326 & n6
- Hooker, Joseph 314 n5
- Hooker, Joseph Dalton: bananas sent 383 & 384 n1; bereavement (deaths of first wife and daughter) 213 & n3, 266 & 267 n2, 279 & n3, 288 & 289 n2; *Botany* 111 & n5; *Botany* new ed. 224 & 225 n5, 326 & n3; bull-horn acacia specimen sent (1874) 42 n2, 49 n4; career 289 & 290 n11; CD comments on A. Gray's theological writing 245 & 246 n3; CD comments on C. Lyell's memorial inscription

214 & 215 n2, 216 & nn 2–4; CD delays London visit 112 & n2; CD discusses Royal Society fellowship candidates 99 & n3, n4, n6; CD discusses L. Tait's paper 34 & 35 n3; CD glad to hear of wedding plans 245 & n2; CD informs of A. Darwin's death 265 & n1, n2; CD mentions Hooker's workload 31 & 32 n6; CD requests *Hoya* imperfect flowers 324 & n2, n3; CD seeks copies of *Volcanic islands* and *South America* 121 n2, 128 & 129 n2; CD sends stamps for parcel 245 & n1; CD thanks for *Forsythia* and bananas 388 & 389 n1; CD thanks for Hooker's assistance, and has more requests 378 & 379 nn 1–5; CD thanks for letter of condolence on A. Darwin's death 279 & nn 1–6; CD welcomes Hooker to visit Down 99; CD will attend Linnean Society to support E.R. Lankester 34 & 35 n1; CD will return *Catasetum* and *Acropera* and expects F. Darwin's return 316–17 & 317 nn 1–8; CD's bullhorn acacia request 49 & n5, 49 n4; *Challenger* expedition specimens, CD thanks for minutes, and gives his view 378 & 379 n5; *Challenger* expedition specimens, Hooker's view of 374 & n4, 378 & 379 n5; *Challenger* expedition specimens, sends Royal Society minutes to CD 374 & n4, 602; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n49; A. Darwin, death of 266–7 & 267 nn 1–5, 288 & 290 n3; E. Darwin, thanks her for letter 224 & 225 n7; F. Darwin, bereavement 288–9; F. Darwin, inquires about 336 & 337 n6; F. Darwin, sends CD a note for 289 & 290 n13; F. Darwin's discovery, described by CD 214–15 & 215 n7; F. Darwin's discovery, hopes W.T. Thiselton-Dyer does not discourage him 224 & 225 n4; Down House, turned back from walk to from Spottiswoode's home 326 & n2; *Eczeema auricula* 313–14 & 314 n5; T. Edward's pension 395 n1; *Euryale ferox* 396 n3; *Flora Indica* 26 & 27 n4; *Forms of flowers*, assists CD with research for 378 & 379 n1; *Forsythia*, comments on 397 & n1; *Forsythia* flowers sent 383 & 384 n3; A.H. Garrod's Royal Society fellowship 98 & n2, 100 & n6; *Geological observations* 2d ed., copy received 336 & n1, 596; grass seeds sent to F. Darwin 49 & n8; B.H.H. Hooker, asks to bring him on visit to Down 99 & 100 n3; household news 99 & nn 2–5; *Hoya* flowers 326 & n1, 373 & 374 n1; Kergeulen Island, flora 193 & 194 n3; E.R. Lankester's election to Linnean Society 32 & 33 n1; C. Lyell's memorial slab in Westminster Abbey 213 & n1, n2, 215 n2; R. McLachlan's Royal Society candidacy 98 & n1, 99 & 100 n1, 100 & n6; marriage, appreciates E. Darwin's kind note about remarriage 289 &

290 n4; married H. Jardine 224 & 225 n1, n3, 245 n2, 267 & n1, 279 n6, 290 n4; Mivart controversy 208 & 209 n15; *Nepenthes* xxii, 33 n2, 129 n3, 136 n2, 159 n7, 214 n7, 542 & 543 n2; *Nepenthes*, CD's suggestion for experiment 159 n7; *Nepenthes*, references for CD 131 & 132 n3; Nuneham Park visit (1847) 213 n3; pigeon skins from J. Scully 313 & 314 n1; G.J. Romanes, research facilities at Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew 188 n10; Royal Society, fellowship candidacies 98 & nn 1–3, 99 & 100 n1; Royal Society, president 38 & n3, 103 n1, 289 & 290 n11, 381 & n2; Royal Society, presidential address 326 & n3, 336 & n3, 337 n4; Scottish trip 289 & 290 nn 5–10, 313 & 314 n2, n8; Spottiswoodes entertain 314 & n7; *The student's flora of the British Islands* 2d ed. 224 & 225 n5, 289 & 290 n12, 326 & n3; submerged continents 195 & n2; supplies flowers for research to CD 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n2; supplies plants for research to CD 241 & n1; *Sutera* 383 & 384 n2; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society fellowship 98 & n3, 100 & n6; L. Tait's *Nepenthes* paper, comments on xxii, 32 & 33 n2, 103 n1, 111 n3, 126 n2, 136 n2, 213 & 214 n8; L. Tait's *Nepenthes* paper, probable informant to CD of referee's report on 154 & 155 n1; teasel seeds sent 110 & 111 n2, 112 & n3; terminology 364 & 365 n4; *Victoria regia* 396 n3; visits Allmans 336 & n3; visits Down 111 & n4, 317 & n8, 336 & n2, 347 & n4, 374 & n5; visits Lubbocks 336 & n2; visits Spottiswoodes 326 & n6; *Volcanic islands* and *South America*, copies supplied to CD 124 n7, 130 & 131 n1, 136 & n3, 165 n5, 596; *Volcanic islands* and *South America*, will receive new editions 130 & 131 n4; A.R. Wallace, *Geographical distribution of animals* 221 & 222 n9; workload xxii, 31 & 32 n6, 336

Hooker, Joseph Dalton (supplement 1838–75): CD on *Cypripedium* 462 & n2; CD requests plants 541 & nn 1–6, 543 & 544 n4; CD suggests *Nepenthes* experiments 543; CD urges not to defer publication of *Nepenthes* experiments 542 & 543 n2; CD wishes to meet 544 & n1; CD's essay on geographical distribution 498 & 499 n8; W.E. Darwin arranging to meet 448 & 449 n4, 486 & 487 n4; dissecting skills 422 & 423 n3; microscopes 422, 539 & 540 n7; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, director 540 n1; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551; visited F.A.W. Miquel 495 & n9
Hooker, Maria: married Walter McGilvray 290 n5
Hooker, Maria Elizabeth: death of 279 & n3, 288 & 289 n2
Hooker, William Henslow 266 & 267 n3
Hooker, William Jackson 290 n5, 314 n5

- Hopkin & Williams 54 & n5, 69
- Hopkins, William 421 n2; cited in 'Volcanic phenomena and the formation of mountain chains' 132 n4; continental elevation 132 & n4
- horses 231; CD seeks photographs of horses' expressions 506 & n4
- Hottonia* 364 & 365 n2, 398 & 399 n1
- Hottonia inflata* 364 & 365 n2, 365 & 366 n7, 365 n3, 366 n6, 399 n1
- Hottonia palustris* (water violet) 364 & 365 n2, 366 n6, 399 n1
- hounds *see* dogs
- Hoya* 324 & n2, 326 & n1
- Hoya carnosa* (wax plant) 324 & n3, 324 n2, 374 n1
- Hughes, Frances Jane: CD hopes may go on well 172 & n4
- humble-bees 305 & n2
- Humboldt, Alexander von: estimate of land surfaces mean height 190 & 191 n3
- Hume, David 345 & n6
- Humffreys, William 425 & 426 n4
- Humphry, George Murray 386 & n3, 402 n1; F. Darwin asks about os coccyx 500 & 501 n2; lectures, Cambridge University 490 & 491 n2
- Hungarian oak (*Quercus farnetto*; *Q. frainetto*) 254 & 255 n4, 575 & 576 n4
- Hunt, William 419 & n3
- Hunterian Museum, Royal College of Surgeons 86 & n3, 300 n1
- Huth, Alfred Henry: *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596
- Hutton, Frederick Wollaston: evolution controversy in New Zealand 391 & 392 n4; *Peripatus novae-zealandiae* 343 & 344 n5
- Huxley, Henrietta Anne: CD hopes to call on Huxley family 474 & n1; copy of T.H. Huxley's letter to C. Voysey 344 & 345 n1; recovering from mumps 93 & n4
- Huxley, Henry 344 & 345 n5
- Huxley, Thomas Henry: belief, nature of 345; challenge to CD to produce new physiological species through artificial selection 385 n4; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n47; F. Darwin's bereavement 344 & 345 n4; echinoderm classification 34 n2; human brain anatomy 461 n5; individual organism, definition 30 n2; E.R. Lankester's Linnean Society candidacy 38 n2; Mivart controversy 208 & 209 n15; mumps in household 93 & n4; recommends J. Sarazin as translator 93 & n2; Royal Society, secretary 381 & n2; J. Sarazin translated *Lay sermons, addresses, and reviews* 93 & n2; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 93 & n3; United States lecture tour 296 & 297 n5; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n14; C. Voysey's proposed protest 343 & n2, 344-5 & 345 nn 1-7
- Huxley, Thomas Henry (supplement 1838-75): article referring to St G.J. Mivart's work 519 & n4, n5; CD requests lecture ticket for W.E. Darwin 515 & nn 1-5; CD writes to H.A. Huxley that he hopes to call on family and has questions for T.H. Huxley 474 & n2; H.E. Litchfield, gave Rhadamanthus nickname to 521 n9; 'On the physical basis of life' 514 & n9; Royal Institution lectures 515 n2
- hybrid sterility *see* sterility of hybrids
- hybridism xxviii
- hybrids: birds 395 n8; CD's experiments (1861-3) 385 n4; hybridism xxviii; plants, reversion 255, 576; plants, G. de Saporta on 254-5, 575-6, *see also* graft hybrids; sterility of hybrids
- hygiene: established as academic discipline 354 & n6
- Hymenoptera* 462 & n2
- Hyoseyanus* extract 530 & n1, n2
- ianga (*Galaxias attenuatus*; *G. maculatus*) 209 n10
- Ibla*, separate sexes 423 n6
- icebergs 341 & 342 n7
- ichneumon *see Herpestes ichneumon*
- 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 371 n2, 373 n2, 578 n8
- immersion lenses 539 & 540 n6
- Impatiens noli-me-tangere* 522 & n3, n4
- Imperial Royal Zoological and Botanical Society of Vienna 302 n7, 478 & n2
- inconspicuous flowers: *Cross and self fertilisation* 372 n7; G. Henslow xxvii, 370, 372
- Index*: CD declines offer to write for 521 n4; donation from CD and W.E. Darwin 25 & n3, n4
- India: continent 207 & 208 n6
- Indian boar (*Sus scrofa cristatus*) 516 & n6
- Indian civet, small (*Viverra indica*; *Viverricula indica*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Indian roofed turtle (*Emys tectum*; *Pangshura tecta*) 209 n11
- Indian tiger (*Panthera tigris tigris*; Bengal tiger) 516 & n5
- Indian wild ass (*Equus khur*) 516 & n4
- individual organism: CD on definition of 30 & n2; CD refuses J. Torbitt permission to publish individual organisms reply (26 January) 96 & n3, 98 n4; definition of 30 & n2; T.H. Huxley on 30 n2; J. Torbitt questions CD about 28-9; J. Torbitt

- requests permission to publish CD's individual organisms reply (26 January) 92 & n2, 97 & 98 n4, 101 & n1
- infertility of hybrids *see* sterility of hybrids
- inheritance: A. Reuter's observations 496 & 497 nn 2–4; and variability 172
- Innes, John Brodie: CD on Down Friendly Society administration 41 & n2, n3; Down Friendly Society trustee 45 n3, 46 n1
- insectivorous plants: F.J. Cohn 89 & 90 nn 1–6; *Hyoscyamus* extract 530 n2; Wardian cases, CD's reservation about using 169 n8, *see also Insectivorous plants*
- Insectivorous plants* (CD): anonymous review 205 & n1; A. Bellynck reviews 168 & 169 n3, 565 & 566 n3; chemicals supplied by W.W. Baxter 534 n1; cites M. Schiff 158 n2; F.J. Cohn reviews 89 & 90 n6; F.J. Cohn sent comments on 90 n1; *Dionaea muscipula*, sessile glands 48 n3; *Drosera*, aggregation of protoplasm 158 n6, 548 n7; *Drosera*, digestion 7 n1, 158 n2, 169 n4, 566 n4; *Drosera*, experiments 123 n2, 543 n2; *Drosera rotundifolia*, main subject of book 304 n1, n3; A. Forel comments on 218 & n12, 567 & 568 n12; France, reviews 565; H. Goldschmidt and E.P. von Portheim comment on 123 & n1, n2; A. Gray's reviews of 31 & 32 n1; L. Grenier comments on 168 & 169 n4, n5, 565 & 566 n4, n5; L. Grenier lectures on 168 n2, 566 n2; P.A. Hanaford comments on 256; S.B. Herrick comments on 47 & 48 nn 1–3; F. Hildebrand repeats *Drosera* experiments 366 & 367 n4; J.D. Hooker's *Nepenthes* work acknowledged 543 n2; Hopkin & Williams 54 n5; nitrate of ammonia 517 n2; H. Pearce comments on 342 & n1; J.E. Planchon reviews 169 n3, 566 n3; responses to xx; reviews of 31 & 32 n1, 89 & 90 n6, 168 & 169 n3, 169 n3, 205 & n1, 565 & 566 n3, 566 n3; sales figures 339 n1; size (pages) 293 n2; *Utricularia* bladders 11 & n2; *Utricularia neglecta* 119 n4; W.C. Williamson lectured on 360 & n1; work on 542
- Insectivorous plants* (CD) presentation copies 119 n6; W.M. Canby 119 & n6; A. Gray 119 & n6; M. Schiff 157 & 158 n1; M. Treat 119 & n6, 165 & 166 n5
- Insectivorous plants* French ed. (CD): E. Barbier translated 570 n3, n4, n5; C.F. Martins wrote introduction 225 & 226 n3, 569 & 570 n3
- Insectivorous plants* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 74 & 75 n1, 75 n6, 79 & n1, 293 n2; published xx
- Insectivorous plants* Italian ed. (CD): G. Canestrini and P.A. Saccardo translated 156 n4, 562 n4
- Insectivorous plants* US ed. (CD) xx, 56 & 57 n2, 57
- insects: R. McLachlan's work 99 & n3; noises made by 226 & 227 n2
- instincts: reversibility of 359
- insular species 390, 586
- International Exhibition (1862) 455 & n4
- Inuit 402 & 403 n3, 405 & 406 n5
- Ipomoea purpurea* (morning glory): experiments on 14 & 15 n3; variability of height 14 & 15 n2, n5
- Irish greyhound pig 249 & n3, 251 n3, 405 n3
- islands: Caldy Island 416 & n2, n3; coral islands 26 n3; fauna development 221, 231 & 232 n7; Galápagos islands 315 & 316 n6; insular species 390, 586; oceanic islands 207 & 208 n5; Ponza Isles 346 & 347 n2; Prince Edward Island 87 & 88 n1, n2, 101 & 102 n2, 120 & n2, *see also Coral reefs*; Falkland Islands; *Volcanic islands*
- isolation: importance of in leading CD to study origin of species 315 & 316 n6
- isopoda 343 & 344 n6
- Italian maple (*Acer opulifolium*) 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
- ivy, common (*Hedera helix*) 496 & 497 n4
- Jackson, William: Down House pantry renovation 170 & nn 1–3
- Jäger, Gustav: CD thanks for *Zoologische Briefe* 322 & n1; *Kosmos* co-editor 406 & 407 n5, 588 & n5; *Zoologische Briefe* 303 & n4, 584 & 585 n4
- James, Henry 453 & n5
- Jameson, Robert 418 n3
- Jamieson, Thomas Francis: parallel roads of Glen Roy 194 n2
- Japanese stork (Oriental stork; *Ciconia boyciana*) 545 & n3
- Jardine, Hyacinth *see* Hooker; Hyacinth
- Jarrold, Thomas: *Anthropologia* 491 & n3; cited in *Descent* 491 n3
- jasmine, Madagascar (*Ceropegia stephanotis*; *Marsdenia floribunda*; *stephanotis*) 49 & n6
- Java warty pig (*Sus verrucosus*) 249 & n3, n4, 250 & 251 n3
- Jessup, Edward: soil for experiments 138 & n5
- John, groom at Down House 347 & n2
- John Joseph Griffin & Sons *see* Griffin & Sons
- John Murray *see* Murray, John
- John Wood & Sons *see* Wood & Sons
- Johnson, Samuel William: *How crops grow* 67 & 69 n5, n6
- Jones, Henry Bence 515 & n1
- Jones, John Winter: *Challenger* collections correspondence 604–5

- Jones, Robert Owen 523 & n3
- Jordan, Alexis: *Draba verna* 223 & 224 n3
- Journal of the Anthropological Institute* 91 & n2
- Journal of the Horticultural Society: Coryanthes feildingii* illustration 198, 199
- Journal and remarks* (CD) 415 n3
- Journal of researches* (CD): 1839, *Journal and remarks* published as 415 n3; 1852 and 1870 new editions 121 n4; 1860 reprint, English sales 469 & 470 n6; 1860 reprint, illustrations 142 n3, n4, 143 n6; 1860 reprint, spine title 470 n4; 1876 reprint 62 n2; America 221 n2; Coquimbo 414 n3, n4; H.N. Moseley, influenced by 329 n5; niata cattle 507 & n2
- Journal of researches* 2d ed. (CD): Atlantic dust paper 346 & 347 n5, 352 & n2; carrion birds 358 n4; condors 356 & 357 n1; sales figures 339 n1; spine title 'Darwin's Naturalist's voyage' 194 n2
- Journal of researches* German ed. (CD): E. Dieffenbach translated 469 & 470 n5
- Judd, John Wesley: admiration of *Volcanic islands* 79 & n4, 338 n1; *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598 & 599 n64; Royal Society candidacy 31 n3; thanks CD for *Coral reefs* 2d ed. and *Geological observations* 2d ed. 338 & n1, 339 n2, n3; volcanoes 339 n3
- Orange Judd & Co.: *Origin* US ed., possibility of new 500 n4; *Variation* US ed. 56 & 57 n1, 485 n2
- Just, Leopold 404 & n2
- kagu (*Rhynchotus jubatus*) 222 n6
- Kanitz, August: CD thanks for diploma of Imperial Royal Zoological and Botanical Society of Vienna and photograph 478 & n2
- Keele, Charles Patton 455 n6, 457 n8, 460 n4
- Keen, Emma Corinna 537 & 538 n14
- Keen, William Williams: comments on *Descent* US ed. (reprint 1872) 535–6 & 537 n1, 538 nn 2–12; Keen and W. Thompson, Gunshot-wound of the brain 538 n18
- Kemble, Frances Anne: on hand blushing 125
- Kerguelen Island: *Chionis minor* 193–4 & 194 n1, n2
- kermes oak (*Quercus coccifera*) 254 & 255 n8, 575 & 576 n8
- Kerner von Marilaun, Anton: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n31
- Kew see Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew
- Kidder, Jerome Henry: *Chionis minor* on Kerguelen Island 193–4 & 194 n1, n2
- King, George: CD thanks for pigeon skins 282–3 & 283 n1; cited in *Earthworms* 283 n2; pigeon skins sent 313 & 314 n1; superintendent Royal Botanic Gardens, Calcutta 389 & n2; worm-castings sent to CD 283 & n2
- kinkajou (*Cercoleptes caudivolutus*; *Potos flavus*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Kippist, Richard: CD asks to borrow books from Linnean Society library 441 & nn 1–3, 442 n4, n5
- Kirwan, Richard 546 n5
- kite, black (*Milvus migrans*) 358 n3
- kites 357 & 358 n6; black kite 358 n3
- Klein, Edward Emanuel 539 & 540 n5
- knapweed, brown-ray (*Centaurea nigrescens*; *Centaurea jacea*) 369 & n3
- Knight, Thomas Andrew 439 & n4
- Knight, William Angus: CD declines invitation to BAAS Dundee (1867) 478 & n2
- Knop, Wilhelm: water-culture experiments 67 & 69 n5
- Koch, Eduard: CD asked J. Murray to send electrotypes of *Climbing plants* 2d ed. to E. Koch 40 & n1, n2; *Expression*, illustrations 339 & n3; *Expression* German 2d ed. 323 & 324 n4; E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung, head of 40 n1, 75 n3, 106 n19, 116 n2, 324 n2, 347 n3; *Variation* German 2d ed., enough copies 75 & n3; *Volcanic islands* and *South America*, searching for copies 105 & 106 n19, see also E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung
- Koch, Robert 294 n3
- Kollmann, Julius Constantin Ernst: regrowth of amputated supernumerary fingers 76 & 77 n3, 555 & 556 n3; sends his article on Cephalopoda 76 & 77 n5, 556 & n5; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy to Anthropological Society of Munich 76 & 77 n2, 555 & 556 n2
- Körnicke, Friedrich August 366 & 367 n3
- Korthals, Pieter Willem: *Nepenthes* 33 n2, 126 & n2, 129 & n5, 131 & 132 n3, 135 & 136 n2
- Kosmos*: CD's and E. Haeckel's names appear in full title of 406 & 407 n4, n5, 588 & n4, n5; editors 406 & 407 n4, n5, 587–8 & 588 n4, n5; founding of 406 & 407 n4, n5, 587–8 & 588 n4, n5; promotes Darwinism 406 & 407 n4, 587 & 588 n4
- Kovalevsky, Vladimir Onufrievich: CD's Russian translator 534 n4, 591 n4
- Krause, Ernst Ludwig: *Kosmos* editor 406 & 407 n4, 587 & 588 n4
- Kreffit, Gerard: CD sends money to 367 & n1, n2
- Krusenstern, Adam Johann von: cited in *Coral reefs* 2d ed. 104 & 105 n2, 115 & n4
- Kuene, Anna Helene Auguste 352 & 354 n1
- Kuhn, Max: terminology 399 n3
- Kühne, Wilhelm Friedrich: muscle irritability 179 & 180 n5
- Kyd: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n48

- lacewings (*Neuroptera*) 99 n3
- lady's-slipper, greater yellow (*Cypripedium pubescens*) 458–9 & 459 n3
- Lagerstroemia elegans* 389 n1
- Lagerstroemia indica* 389 n1, n2
- Lamarck, Jean Baptiste de: transmutation 261 & 262 n4, 577 & 578 n4
- lancelet (*Amphioxus*; *Branchiostoma lanceolatum*) 35 & 36 n5, 554 & 555 n5
- land: denudation of 489 & n2, n4
- land molluscs: CD's work 195 & 196 n7; A.R. Wallace 200 & 201 n2, 220 & 221 n3
- land shells: Madeira 260 & n2
- Lane, Edward Wickstead 401 & n3
- Lane Fox, Augustus Henry: Royal Society fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6
- Langstaff, Charles: W.E. Darwin sends CD notes from 486 & 487 n1, n2, 487; W.E. Darwin will remind about CD's muscles and flute playing question 508 & 509 n3; W.E. Darwin's house purchase 549 & n4; *Expression*, presentation copy 506 & n2
- Langton, Charles: inheritance from E.C. Langton 475 n2; E. Langton's inheritance 473 & n6; marriage to E.C. Darwin 426 n6, 464 n1, 465 n2; marriage to C. Wedgwood 473 n6; payment to 464, 465 n2
- Langton, Edmund: health 520 & n4; inheritance from E.C. Langton 473 & n6; H.E. Litchfield visited 514 & n5, n11
- Langton, Emily Caroline (Lena): H.E. Litchfield visited 510 & 511 n10, 514 & n5, n11
- Langton, Emily Catherine (*née* Darwin): R.W. Darwin's estate 425 & 426 n6; death of 473 n3, 473 n1; estate of 473 n6, 474–5 & 475 n2; marriage to C. Langton 426 n6, 464 n1, 465 n2
- Lankester, Edwin Ray: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 386 & n3, 402 & n1; CD received note from about Linnean Society candidacy 49 & n7; comments on *Origin* 445 & 446 n5; E. Haeckel's work summarised 16 & 18 n7, 26 & n6, 553 & 554 n7; informs CD H.N. Moseley would like to visit CD 330 & n4; Linnean Society candidacy xix, 32 & 33 n1, 34 & 35 n1, 38 & n2, 49 n7, 50 n10, 54 n1, 552 & n2; H.N. Moseley's Royal Society nomination 402 n2; Royal Society candidacy 31 n3; séances 287 & n5
- Lapageria* 371 & 372 n11
- Laplace, Cyrille Pierre Théodore: cited in *Coral reefs* 2d ed. 104 & 105 n4, 115 & n6
- Lasius* 218 n9, 568 n9
- Lasius flavus* (yellow meadow ant) 217 & 218 n6, 567 & 568 n6
- Laslett, Isaac Withers 299 & n2, 350 & 351 n2
- Lathyrus nissolia* 543 & 544 n4
- Lathyrus odoratus* see sweetpeas
- laurel (*Prunus laurocerasus*) 58 & n5
- Laurus azorica* (Azores laurel) 255 n6, 576 n6
- Laurus nobilis* (bay laurel) 254 & 255 n6, 575 & 576 n6
- Lavater, Johan Caspar: *L'art de connaître les hommes par la physionomie* 527 & n3; cited in *Expression* 527 n3
- Law, William: *Challenger* collections correspondence 603–4, 610, 610–612
- Lawes, John Bennet: collaboration with J.H. Gilbert 27 & n6, 66; founder of Rothamsted Experimental Station 69 n14; invites CD and F. Darwin to Rothamsted Experimental Station 68 & 69 n10, 71 & n6; offers assistance to CD 68 & 69 n9, 69 & n14; 'On the sources of the nitrogen of vegetation' 66 & 69 n4, 71 & n5
- Lawrence, William: cited in *Descent* 491 n4; *Lectures on physiology, zoology, and the natural history of man* 491 & n4
- Lawson, Henry: editor *Popular Science Review* 284 & n4
- Laxton, Thomas: pea crosses 147–9 & 149 n2, n3
- Layton, Charles James: CD discusses possibility of new US ed. of *Origin* 499 & 500 nn 2–7; payment to CD for US publications 73 & n1, n2
- Leguminosae 543
- Leifchild, John R.: review of F. Müller's *Facts and arguments for Darwin* 494 n3; review of *Origin* 494 n3
- Leighton, William Allport: CD thanks for weeping yew cuttings, and discusses tree heath 419 & nn 1–5
- Lemuria 207 & 208 n5
- Lepas vitrea* 423 n7
- Lepidoptera: visiting flowers 258
- Leptocarpus* 376 & 377 n5
- Lepus europaeus* (brown hare) 280 n1
- Lespès, Charles 216 & 218 n3, 566 & 568 n3
- lesser pearl moth (*Botys verticalis*; *Sitochroa verticalis*) 20 & n2
- lesser white-nosed monkey (*Cercopithecus petaurista*) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- letters: CD overwhelmed with letters on many days xxiii, 64
- Lettington, Henry: F. Darwin informs of *Salvia* to come 173 & n1; soil for experiments 138 & n4; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n3
- lettuce, cos 352 n4
- Leucosmia* 363 & n2
- Leucosmia acuminata* (*Phaleria acuminata*) 400 & n7
- Leucosmia burnettiana* (*Phaleria disperma*) 399 & 400 n3, n7

- Leucosmia pubiflora* (*Phaleria pubiflora*) 400 & n6
 leverets 280 & n1
 Lewes, George Henry: approves of F. Darwin's recent publications xxiv, 140 & n2, 146 & n1; CD and E. Darwin call on 140 & n1, n2; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551
 Lewy, Naphthali: CD has Lewy's letter translated 100 n2; *Toldot Adam* essay described 83, 84, 85 & nn 1–6, 556–7 & 557 nn 1–5
 Liebig, Justus von 114 & n8
 lilies: ginger lily 242–3 & 243 n1, n2; rain lily 95 & 96 n8, 119 & n2; water lily *see* water lily
 lime trees: 'honey-dew' on 29 & n1
Limnathemum indicum (*Nymphoides indica*, water snowflake) 361 n2
Limnathes douglasii (Douglas' meadowfoam) 15 n5, n6
Limonium (sea-lavender or marsh rosemary) 318 n2
 Linaceae (flax) 364 n3
 Linden, Jean Jules 396 & n4
 Linnean Society: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n54; H. Crüger's *Coryanthes* observations communicated by CD 200 n1; F. Darwin, 'On the glandular bodies on *Acacia sphaerocephala* and *Cecropia peltata* serving as food for ants' 139 n3, 180 n3, 189 & n5, 200 & n3, 391 n5, 586 n5; F. Darwin, 'On the hygroscopic mechanism by which certain seeds are enabled to bury themselves in the ground' 50 n9, 189 & n6; G. Henslow, *Helianthus tuberosus* paper 144 & 145 n6, n7; E.R. Lankester xix, 32 & 33 n1, 34 & 35 n1, 38 & n2, 49 n7, 50 n10, 54 n1, 552 & n2; librarian R. Kippist 441 n1; library 135 & 136 n2, 441 & n1; 'Two forms in species of *Linum*' 459 n3
Linum: 'Two forms in species of *Linum*' 363 n1, 365 n2, n5, 459 n3, 460 n2
 Litchfield, Henrietta Emma (*née* Darwin): advises CD on response to F.E. Abbot 520–21 & 521 nn 3–9; care of B. Darwin 277 & 278 n4, 278 n2, 299 n4; CD visits 544 n1; on CD's contribution to fund for C. Voysey 521 & n8; A. Clark, consultation at Down xxiv, 112, 116 & n5, 117 & n4; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n61; F. Darwin reports on health 139 & n5; G.H. Darwin enquires about 126 & 127 n1; G.H. Darwin reports letter received 141 & 142 n4; W.E. Darwin enquires about 116 & n5; W.E. Darwin hopes to dine with 548 & 549 n3; Darwins visit 552 n4; *Expression*, musical section 521 & n10, 526 n2; health 139 & n5, 192 & 193 n9; home of 117 n6, 552 n4; ill while at Down xxiv, 111 n6, 112 & n2, 116 & n5, 117 & n4, 126 & 127 n1, 130 & 131 n3, 187 n3; music 526 & n2; Rhadamanthus nickname from T.H. Huxley 521 n9; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n15
 Litchfield, Henrietta Emma (*née* Darwin; supplement 1838–75): comments on CD's *Descent* earnings 513 & 514 n3; comments on T.H. Huxley's 'On the physical basis of life' 514 & n9; comments to E. Darwin on shame 510–511 & 511 nn 3–9; *Descent*, helped CD with xxix, 513 & 514 n4; health 509 & n5, 510 n3; known as Etty 449 n6; marriage settlement from CD 518 n2, 518 n3; marriage to R.B. Litchfield 518 n2, 518 n3; thanks CD for proposed gift 513 & 514 n4, 514; visits Langtons 510 & 511 n10, 514 & n5, n11
 Litchfield, Richard: estate of 518 & n2
 Litchfield, Richard Buckley: care of B. Darwin 278 n4, 278 n2, 299 n4; CD visits 544 & n1; on CD's contribution to fund for C. Voysey 521 & n8; common chord 526 & 527 n3; *Expression*, musical section 521 & n10, 526 n2; home of 117 n6; marriage to H.E. Darwin 518 n2, 518 n3; H. Spencer, *Essays* vol 1: 520 n2
 litmus paper 534 n1, 542
 liverwort, common (*Marchantia polymorpha*) 48 & n4
Living Cirripedia (1851) (CD) 266 n2, 423 n7, 424 n2, 470 n8
Living Cirripedia (1854) (CD) 266 n2, 441 n3, 470 n8
 Livingstone's turaco (*Corythaix livingstonii*; *Tawaco livingstonii*) 47 n7
 Lloyd, Gertrude Jane Mary 495 & 496 n3
 Loan Collection of Scientific Apparatus: South Kensington exposition 292 n3, 294 n5
 Lockyer, Joseph Norman: CD asks for *Nature* issue for F. Müller 59 & n1, n2; *Nature* editor 59 n1
 Logan, William Edmond 88 n2
 London and Birmingham Railway 422 n2
London, Edinburgh and Dublin Philosophical Magazine 418 n3
 London Library 468 n9
 London and North Western Railway 422 n2
 long-tailed macaque (*Macacus cynomolgus*; *Macaca fascicularis*) 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9
 Lonsdale, William: fossil coral and manuscript 281 & 282 n1, n2
 loosestrife (Lythraceae) 364 n3; purple *see* *Lythrum salicaria*
Lophospermum 225 & 226 n7, 569 & 570 n7
 Lovén, Sven Ludwig: CD thanks for Echinoidea work 33 & 34 n1; Lovén's law 34 n2; sends CD paper on Echinoidea 18 & n2, n5
 Lubbock, Ellen Frances 314 & n7; CD thanks for poem 510 & n2, n3; Hookers visit 336 & n2; invites CD to lunch, and sends regards to E. Darwin 504 & n1, 505 n2

- Lubbock, John 217 & 218 n11, 567 & 568 n11; F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 402 n1; CD comments on parliamentary speech 247 & n2; CD sends book on Todas 247 & n3; on communal marriage 331 & n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n62; grass embankment belonging to 528 & n5; Hookers visit 336 & n2; informs CD of *Balanus* observation 440 & 441 n2; invitation to J.D. Hooker 314 & n7; justice of peace for Kent 488 & 489 n4; *Monograph of the Collembola and Thysanura* 504 & 505 n3; MP for Maidstone 489 n5; *Salvia officinalis* 261 & 262 n5, 577 & 578 n5; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 545 n2
- Lucretius 526 n5
- Ludlow, John Malcolm Forbes: CD on Down Friendly Society administration 44–5 & 45 n3; Friendly Societies, registrar 41 n2, 46 n2
- Ludwig, Camilla: *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n11
- Ludwig, Carl Friedrich Wilhelm 353 & 354 n5
- Lumb, Edward 479 & 480 n5
- lungwort, blue (*Pulmonaria angustifolia*; blue cowslip) 464 n2
- Lushington, Godfrey: signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551
- Lushington, Vernon: *Challenger* collections correspondence 603, 609; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551
- Luzula campestris* (field woodrush) 318 & n4
- Lychniscosa 443 n2
- Lyell, Arthur Henry 267 & n4, 289 & 290 n6
- Lyell, Charles: L. Agassiz's work 379 n2; A.B. Buckley, secretary 43 n3, 47 n6; A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 & n3; CD commented on submerged continents hypothesis 195 n2; CD discusses erosion, Glen Roy and glaciation 489 & nn 2–4; death of 213 n1; earth's distribution of land and sea 147 & n3; erratic boulders and role of ice 325 n3; glacial periods 489 n5; *Principles of geology* 213 n2; Westminster Abbey memorial inscription 213 & n1, n2, 215 n10, 216 & nn 2–4
- Lyell, Katharine Murray: comments on A.B. Buckley's *A short history of natural science* 46 & 47 n3; J.D. Hooker's Scottish trip 267 & n4, 289 & 290 n6; and H. Jardine 224 & 225 n2; C. Lyell's memorial inscription 213 & n1, 215 & n8, 216 & n2
- Lyell, Rosamund Frances Ann 267 & n4, 289 & 290 n6
- Lyell, Sophia Georgina 289 & 290 n6
- Lygaeus apterus* 8 n2
- Lythraceae (loosestrife) 364 n3
- Lythrum salicaria* (purple loosestrife): CD comments on to G. Henslow 321 & n6, 456 & n4; W.E. Darwin, assists CD with fertilisation investigations 451 & 452 n4, 452–3 & 453 n2, n3, 454 & n1, 455 & n2, 456 & n4, 457 & n2, n3; 'Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 373 n2, 452 n4, 453 n3, 455 n2, 456 n4, 470 n12, 578 n8
- Macaca fascicularis* see *Macacus cynomolgus*
- Macaca mulatta* see *Macacus rhesus*
- Macaca nemestrina* see *Macacus nemestrinus*
- Macaca niger* see *Cynopithecus niger*
- Macaca radiata* see *Cercocebus radiatus*
- Macacus cynomolgus* (*Macaca fascicularis*; long-tailed macaque) 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9
- Macacus nemestrinus* (*Macaca nemestrina*; southern pig-tailed macaque) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8
- Macacus rhesus* (*Macaca mulatta*; rhesus macaque) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 516 n1, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8
- macaque: bonnet macaque 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9; Celebes crested macaque 267 & 271 n4, 269, 272 & 274 n7, 579 & 581 n4, 580, 582 & 584 n7; long-tailed macaque 272 & 274 n9, 582 & 584 n9; rhesus macaque 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 516 n1, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8; southern pig-tailed macaque 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8
- MacCulloch, John 289 & 290 n9
- McGilvray, Walter 290 n5
- McKenzie Edwards, Alexander 65 & n2
- McLachlan, Robert: Royal Society candidacy 45 & n1, 98 & n1, n2, 99 & n3, n4, 99 & 100 n1; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596
- Maclean, William Campbell: Warburg's tincture 115 & 116 n4
- Macleay, George 213 & 214 n5
- McLennan, John Ferguson: critical of L.H. Morgan's work 331 & n2, n6; health detracts from work 330, 331; *Primitive marriage* reprinted 331 & n2
- Macrauchenia patachonica* 417 n1
- Madagascar jasmine (*Ceropegia stephanotis*; *Marsdenia floribunda*; stephanotis) 49 & n6
- madder (Rubiaceae; coffee) 364 n3
- Maddison, Atherley, Hankinson and Darwin Bank 487 n3, 518 n4, 519 n3
- Maddison, Pearce and Hankinson 487 n3
- Maer Hall: sold xxix, 422 & n1
- Maine, Henry James Sumner 331 & n4
- maize see *Zea mays*
- Malcolmson, John Grant 419 n7

- male animals: killing of younger ones by older 516 & n5, n6
- Mamiani della Rovere, Terenzio 470 n2
- mammalian fossils 300 & n4
- mammals: extinction of large 195 & 196 n6
- mammary glands 513 n6
- mammoth, southern (*Elephas meridionalis*; *Mammuthus meridionalis*) 254 & 255 n4, 575 & 576 n4
- Mammuthus meridionalis* see *Elephas meridionalis*
- Manchester Guardian: reports of BAAS meeting (1861) 446 n2, n4, n5
- mandrills: *Cynocephalus mormon* 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n3, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 583 n3; genus *Mandrillus* 271 n5, 581 n5; nomenclature 271 n6, 581 n6; rump display 272, 582
- Mandrillus* 271 n5, 581 n5
- Mandrillus leucophaeus* see *Cynocephalus leucophaeus*
- Mandrillus sphinx* see *Cynocephalus mormon*
- Mansfelde, Alexander Siedschlag von: sex determination in the embryo 21–4 & 24 n2, n5, n6
- maple, Italian (*Acer opulifolium*) 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
- Marcgraviaceae family: nectar secretions 29 n2
- Marchantia polymorpha* (common liverwort) 48 & n4
- Marmota morax* see *Arctomys monax*
- marriage: primitive 331 & n2
- Marsdenia floribunda* see *Ceropegia stephanotis*
- Marsh, George Perkins 536 & 538 n9
- marsh mongoose (*Herpestes galera*; *Atilax paludinosus*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- marsh trefoil (*Menyanthes trifoliata*; buckbean) 364 n4, 461 & n3
- Marshall, John: pericardium 162 & 163 n2
- Marshall, W.E.: *A phrenologist amongst the Todas* 247 & n3
- Marshall, William Cecil: CD accepts delay and sends enclosure 327 & n1, n2; CD instructs to agree building work with A. Deards 350–51 & n2, n3; CD wishes to build extension at Down 283 & n1, n2, 299 & n2, 327 n2
- Martineau, Harriet 551
- Martins, Charles Frédéric: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n26; requests list of CD's publications 225 & 226 n5; writing introduction to *Insectivorous plants* French ed. 225 & 226 nn 1–7, 569 & 570 nn 1–7
- masked palm civet (*Paradoxurus leucomystax*; *Paguma larvata*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Maslowski, Ludwik: *Descent* Polish ed., translated 534 n4, 591 n4
- massacre: Sicily (1282) 536 & 538 n9
- Masters, Maxwell Tylden: CD comments on graft hybrids in potatoes 311 & nn 2–4; cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 29 n1; factors affecting plant populations 26–7; *Gardeners' Chronicle* editor 29 n1, 311 n4; nectar secretion 29 & n1
- mastic tree (*Pistacia lentiscus*) 255 & 256 n9, 576 & 577 n9
- mastodons 196 n6, 221, 231 & 232 n5
- Maule, Alexander James: graft hybrid potatoes 311 n3
- Maurandia* 31 & 32 n3
- Maurandia semperflorens* (*Maurandia scandens*; creeping snapdragon) 32 n3
- Maurandia* 225 & 226 n7, 569 & 570 n7
- Maurandia scandens* see *Maurandia semperflorens*
- Maurier, George du 62 & 63 n2
- Maxwell, James Clerk: *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, article on the atom xxi, 259 & n5
- Mead, Richard: plague 230 & n4
- meadowfoam, Douglas' (*Limnanthes douglasii*) 15 n5, n6
- medusae: T. Eimer's work 77 & 78 n5; G.J. Romanes, lecture on nervous system of 77 & 78 n6, 135 & n2; G.J. Romanes's work 177 & n6, 187 & 188 n10, n11, n12, 193 n2, 286 & 287 n3
- Medveczky, Frigyes: publishes as F. von Bärenbach 333 n1; sends paper on J.G. Herder and asks for comment 332–3 & 333 nn 1–5
- Meehan, Thomas: cross- and self-fertilisation 305 & n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 601; graft hybrid potatoes 311 & n4
- Meldrum, Charles: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
- Melitza: Hebrew literary style 85 n3, 557 n3
- Mellersh, Arthur: visited Down 456 n2
- Meloe* 211 & n2
- Mémoires du Muséum d'histoire naturelle* 424 n1
- Menyanthes trifoliata* (buckbean or marsh trefoil) 364 n4, 461 & n3
- Meteorological Office: Treasury inquiry 336 & n3
- Meyer, Ludwig 538 n4
- microscopes 422 & 423 nn 3–5; camera lucida 447 & n3, 463 n3, 467 n2; CD has questions for F. Darwin about 539 & 540 nn 1–7; W.E. Darwin xxviii, 446–7 & 447 nn 2–4, 453, 463, 467 n2; Hartnack 539 & 540 n2, n7; J.D. Hooker 422, 539 & 540 n7; immersion lenses 539 & 540 n6; Southampton Microscopical Society 461 & n4; stereoscopic 447 n2, see also Royal Microscopical Society
- mignonette (*Reseda lutea*) 15 n5
- milk-teeth in humans 475
- milkweed (*Asclepias*) 334 & 335 n5
- Milne Home, David 194 n3
- Milvus migrans* (black kite) 358 n3

- Mimosa* 383 & n2
 mimosa, water (*Neptunia oleracea*; sensitive neptunia) 541 n2
Mimosa albida 541 & n3, 543 & 544 n4, 544 & n2
 Miquel, Friedrich Anton Wilhelm 495 & n9
 mirabelle plum (*Prunus domestica* subsp. *syriaca*) 8 & n3
 Mirbel, Charles François Brisseau de: *Marchantia polymorpha* 48 & n4
 Mivart, Caroline Georgina 502 n1
 Mivart, St George Jackson: anonymous review in *Quarterly Review* 209 n15; and CD meet (1871) 513 n5; ‘Difficulties of the theory of natural selection’ (unsigned article) 499 n3, n11; T.H. Huxley’s article refers to 519 & n4, n5; *Lessons from nature*, comments on CD’s views xix, 209 n13; *Lessons from nature*, A.R. Wallace’s review xix, 208 & 209 n13; Mivart controversy xix, 208 & 209 n15; natural selection, objections to 507 n2, 513 n4, n6, 525 n2, 525 & n2, 526 n4; *On the genesis of species* 512 & 513 n4, n6, n7, 519 n4; pleased for CD to visit him 501–2 & 502 nn 1–3
 Mivart controversy xix, 208 & 209 n15
 Modderman, Antony Ewoud Jan: CD thanks for diploma from Leiden University 550 & 551 n1; informs CD of diploma (honorary doctorate) from Leiden University 550 & nn 1–3, 591 & nn 1–3
 molluscs *see* land molluscs
 monarch butterfly (*Danaus plexippus*) 329 & 330 n1
 Monera, E. Haeckel 160 & 161 n8, 563 & 564 n8
 mongoose: Egyptian mongoose 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3; marsh mongoose 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3; slender mongoose 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
 monkeys: capuchin monkey 269 & 271 n5, 580 & 581 n5; castration 515 & 516 n1; coloured rumps 267–70 & 271 nn 1–10, 271–4 & 274 nn 1–9, 275 nn 10–17, 301 & 302 n4, 578–81 & 581 nn 1–6, 581–3 & 583 nn 1–6, 584 nn 7–14; emotions 272 & 274 n6, 582 & 583 n6; green monkey 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10; lesser white-nosed monkey 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10; New World monkey 273 & 275 n11, 583 & 584 n11; patas monkey 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10; ‘Sexual selection in relation to monkeys’ xxi, 271 n3, 275 n12, n14, 301 & 302 n5, 303 & 304 n5, 311 n1, 581 n3, 584 n12, n14
 monkshood (*Aconitum napellus*) 229 & n4, 229–230 & 230 n2, n3, 258 & n6
Monoxenia darwini 16 & n4, 35 & 36 n3, 553 & 554 n4, 554 & 555 n3
 Monteiro, Joachim John: *Angola and the river Congo* 47 & n7
 moor frog (*Rana arvalis*) 209 n8
 Moore, Thomas: writes to W.T. Thiselton-Dyer about cinerarias 50 & 51 n1, n2, 58 n1
 moral life: evolution of 241 & 242 n3
 moral qualities in tribes 133 & n2
 Moreau de la Sarth, Jacques Louis 527 n3, n5
 Morgan, Lewis Henry: *The American beaver* 548 & n3; Native American kinship patterns 331 & n2, n6
 morning glory *see* *Ipomoea purpurea*
 Morren, Édouard 225 & 226 n3, 569 & 570 n3
 Morris, John 422 n3; CD asks J.W. Flower if Morris wants Coralline books 431 & n4; Palaeontographical Society 428 & 429 n3
 Morse, Edward Sylvester: American Association for the Advancement of Science 296 & n4
 Moseley, Henry Nottidge: F.M. Balfour’s Royal Society nomination 402 n1; CD comments on *Peripatus novae-zealandiae* 351 & n3; CD discusses proposed visit to Down 330 & n4; CD thanks for Japanese books 330 & nn 2–4, 351; *Challenger* expedition, naturalist 327, 329 n1, n5, 330 & n3, 344 n4; Down, proposed visit to 332 & n1, n2; *Journal of researches*, influence of 329 n5; met CD 343 & n1; *Notes by a naturalist on the ‘Challenger’*, dedicated to CD 329 n5; *Peripatus novae-zealandiae* 343 & 344 n5; physiognomy 332 & n2; Royal Society fellowship 402 & n2; Royal Society fellowship, CD signed nomination 402 n2, 404 & 405 n1; sends Japanese books 327 & 329 nn 1–4, 343; sends photograph of Falkland stone stream 327 & 329 n5, 330; sends *Times* cutting (C.W. Thomson’s lecture summarised) 343 & 344 n4
 mosquitoes 497 & n4, 590 & n4
 Mostyn Owen, William: loan from CD 443 & 444 n1, 444 n1
 moths: different species copulating 20; and *Hedychium* 242–3 & 243 n1, n2; lesser pearl moth 20 & n2; Pacific fruit-piercing moth 175 & 176 n7; tortrix moth 440 n3; yellow-tail moth 20 & n2
 mould: formation of 79 & 80 n5, 508 & n5, 530 n3
 Moulton, John Fletcher: career 181 & 182 n6
Movement in plants (CD): *Desmodium grysans* 540 n8, n10; *Mimosa albida* 541 & n3, 544 & n2; *Neptunia oleracea* 541 n2
 Muckleston, Edward (Capt.; 1790–1851) 432 & n1, 433 n4, 435 n1
 Muckleston, Edward (Rev.; 1819–1913) 432 n1, 434 & 435 n1
 Mühry, Adolf 106 & 109 n2, 557 & 559 n2
 Müller, Friedrich Max 403 n5, 551
 Müller, Fritz: *Aegiphila* 374 n3; L. Agassiz’s work 379 n2; *Apocynum androsaemifolium* 361 & n3; *Begonia*

Müller, Fritz, cont.

493 & 494 n10; career 368 & n3, 379 & n1, 404 & n1; caterpillars note, *Nature* 368 & n4; CD asks J.N. Lockyer to send *Nature* issue to F. Müller 59 & n1, n2; CD discusses F. Müller's career 42 & 43 n4, n5; CD has asked for F. Müller's paper on food bodies from H. Müller 59 & n1; CD pleased to hear of his appointment 379 & n1; CD requests *Ceropegia* (meant *Cecropia*) seeds 42 & n2, 49, 59 & n3; CD sends F. Müller's letter to *Nature* xxi, 42 & n1; CD tells W.T. Thiselton-Dyer of *Nature* letter 48–9 & 49 n4; *Cecropia*, sent specimens of food bodies (Müllerian bodies) found on 42 & n2; cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 380 n3; cited in *Forms of flowers* 380 n3; cited in *Orchids* 2d ed. 380 n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 379 & 380 n3, 597; *Cypella* 492 & 494 n6; *Eschscholzia californica* 318 n7, 492 & 494 n5; *Facts and arguments for Darwin*; *Faramea* 492 & 494 n4; *Für Darwin* 243 & n3, 485 & n4, see also *Facts and arguments for Darwin* *Hedychium* observations 242 & 243 n1; *Nature* publishes his letter to CD (submitted by CD) 42 n1, 59 & n2; *Orchids* 2d ed., presentation copy 379 & 380 n3; *Oxalis* 492 & 494 n9; peloric flowers 493 & 494 n11; *Streptocheata* 492 & 494 n7, n8; *Sutera* 378 & 379 n3; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n4

Müller, Hermann: *Alpenblumen, ihre Befruchtung durch Insekten* 258 n9; 'Die Bedeutung der Honigbiene für unsere Blumen' 258 n2, 259 n3; bees visiting flowers 257–8 & 258 nn 2–9, 305 & n2, n3; *Die Befruchtung der Blumen durch Insekten* 283 & 284 n2, 368 & n2, 397 & n2, 404 & n2; career 56 n5; CD comments on *Hedychium* and moths 242–3 & 243 n1, n2; CD requested F. Müller's paper on food bodies from 59 & n1; communicated F. Müller's caterpillar note to *Nature* 368 & n4; *Cross and self fertilisation*, cited in 29 n2, 368 & n2, 397 & n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on xxvii, 367–8 & 368 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 305 n4, 367 & 368 n1, 597; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 404 & n3, 600; 'Flowers fertilised by the wings of butterflies' 243 n1; *Forms of flowers*, cited in 366 n6; heterostyled plants, no new papers published since 1873 as far as he knows 404 & n2; hive-bees visiting flowers 55 & n1, 56 nn 2–5; *Hottonia palustris* 366 n6; humble-bees 305 & n2; *Nature*, series on fertilisation of flowers 243 n1, 368 n2; nectar secretions in Marcgraviaceae family 29 n2; *Salvia officinalis* 261 & 262 n5, 577 & 578 n5; sends thanks to F.

Darwin for publications received 257 & 258 n1; thanks for cheque received for F. Müller 305 & n1

Müller, Johannes Peter: echinoderm classification 34 n2

Müller, Philipp Wilbrand Jacob 216 & 218 n3, 566 & 568 n3

Müller, Salomon and Hermann Schlegel: *Sus verrucosus* 249 n4

Müller Beeck, August: CD declines request for one of his books 240 & 241 n1

Müllerian bodies (food bodies): *Cecropia* 42 n2, 48 & 49 n4, 57 & 58 n4, 59 & n1; F. Darwin's work 139 & n3; F. Müller sent specimens 42 & n2; terminology 58 n4, 59 n1

Muñoz, Francisco Javier: fossil finds 417 & n1, n2

Murad V: 182 n12

Murchison, Roderick Impey 289 & 290 n9; A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 & n3, 46 & 47 n2; A. Geikie, biography of Murchison 341 & 342 n10, 348 & 349 n8

Murie, James: visited CD in 1875; 58 & n8

Murphy, James: comments on *Descent* 2d ed. 162 & 163 n2, n3

Murphy, John Joseph: *Habit and intelligence* 498 n2

Murray, John: CD asks him to pay W.S. Dallas 511 & 512 n3; CD asks him to send *Variation* reprint proofs to A. Gray for US publication 485 & n2; CD comments on sale of his books 339 & nn 1–3; CD requests copies of *Descent* reprint 512 & n4; CD's publisher 4 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copies 598 & 599 n45; electrotypes of illustrations to CD's books 40 n2; *Expression* sales 4 & n2; *Insectivorous plants* sent to J.H. Gilbert 2 & 4 n1; E. Koch's letter forwarded to CD 40; printers see Clowes & Sons; publisher for most of CD's later books 165 n3; reprints of CD's books without sending CD proofs 121 & n4; sale dinner, November xxvii, 339 & n1; stereotypes provided to D. Appleton & Co. 276 & n4, 370 n2; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copies 596 & 598 n12

music: common chord 526 & n2, 527 n3; development of 227 n5

musk orchid (*Herminium monorchis*) 189 & n6

Mustela putorius (common or European polecat) 301 & 302 n2

Mustela putorius furo see ferret

Myiodon 295 & n3, 300 & n1; CD collected first specimens 295 n3

Nägeli, Carl Wilhelm von: *Hieracium* 260 & n3, 477 & n3, n4, 478 n6, 589 & n3, n4, n6; natural selection

- 477 n2, 589 n2; perfectibility principle 477 & n2, 588–9 & 589 n2
- Nares, George Strong: Arctic expedition leader 58 n8, 337 n4
- National Education League 501 & n2
- National Society for Public Health, Germany 354 n6
- natural selection: A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 n5; CD defended his arguments for 442 n2; and humans 110 n4, 559 n4; St G.J. Mivart, 'Difficulties of the theory of natural selection' 499 n3, n11; St G.J. Mivart's objections 507 n2, 513 n4, n6, 525 n2, 525 & n2, 526 n4; C.W. Nägeli 477 n2, 589 n2; *Origin of species* 6th ed., new section responds to criticisms 524 & 525 n2, 526 n4; L. Rohden claims his views based on 110 n5, 559 n5; sterility of hybrids 385 n3, n4; and 'survival of the fittest' distinction 61 & n4; and 'survival of the fittest' 61 n3, 61; A.R. Wallace 43 & n5, 110 n4, 559 n4
- Natural selection*: species book (second part) published as *Charles Darwin's Natural selection* (ed. R.C. Stauffer; 1975) 446 n7, 483 n4
- Nature*: BAAS, annual meeting 279 n6; J.S. Burdon Sanderson, *Dionaea* article 547 & 548 n5; *Cross and self fertilisation* advertised 317 & 318 n1; F. Darwin's letter 140 n2, 193 n4; deaf-muteness and marriage between near relations, reference to 318 & 319 n2; editor J.M. Lockyer 59 n1; G. Gibelli, notice on *Empetrum nigrum* 308 & 309 n5, 312 & n1; G. Henslow, letter, 'Self-fertilisation of plants' 317 & 318 n1, n3; F. Müller, caterpillars note 368 & n4; F. Müller, letter xxi, 42 & n1, 59 & n2; H. Müller, series on fertilisation of flowers 243 n1, 368 n2; B.W. Richardson, animal experimentation 206 & 207 n7, 218 & 219 n2, 280 & 281 n2; S.B.J. Skerchly, letter 348 n4; P.G. Tait, lecture on 'Force' at BAAS 289 & 290 n8; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer, 'On the classification of the vegetable kingdom' 244 & n4; A.R. Wallace's *Geographical distribution of animals* reviewed 221 & 222 n10
- Nature* (CD's letters): cherry blossoms 156 & n2; 'Perception in the lower animals' 308 n3; 'Sexual selection in relation to monkeys' xxi, 271 n3, 275 n12, n14, 301 & 302 n5, 303 & 304 n5, 311 n1, 581 n3, 584 n12, n14
- Nearctic zoological region 195 & 196 n5
- nebular hypothesis (solar system) 185 & 186 n3
- nectar secretion: *Cross and self fertilisation* 29 n1, n2; M.T. Masters 29 & n1; *Orchids* 29 n2
- Nelumbium* 541 n4
- Nemo: natural selection not sufficient as agency for evolution xix, 1–2 & 2 n1
- Nepenthes* (tropical pitcher-plant): CD suggests experiments to J.D. Hooker 543; W. Griffith 33 n2, 126 & n2, 129 & n5, 131 & 132 n3; J.D. Hooker's work on xxii, 33 n2, 129 n3, 136 n2, 159 n7, 214 n7, 542 & 543 n2; P.W. Korthals 33 n2, 126 & n2, 129 & n5, 131 & 132 n3, 135 & 136 n2; L. Tait's work on xxii, 32 & 33 n2, 35 n3, 102–3 & 103 n1, 110 & 111 n3, 117–18 & 118 n3, 126 & nn 1–3, 129 & nn 2–5, 131–2 & 132 nn 2–4, 154 & 155 nn 1–6, 214 n8, 215 n4; 'Vigner' (possibly G.W. Wigner) 214 & 215 n3
- Neptunia oleracea* (sensitive neptunia or water mimosa) 541 n2
- Nerium* (oleander) 254 & 255 n7, 575 & 576 n7
- Nesodon* 294 & 295 n2
- Neuroptera* (lacewings) 99 n3
- New Zealand: animal colonisations 207; evolution controversy 391–2 & 392 n2; insects and flowers 207 & 209 n12
- Newton, Alfred 386 & n3, 402 n1; lectures, Cambridge University 490 & 491 n2; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 545 n2
- niata cattle 507 & n2
- Nicols, Arthur: asks CD for advice on proposed book for children 62–3 & 63 n1, n2; CD comments on introductory chapter 63 & 64 nn 2–4; *The puzzle of life* 62–3 & 63 n1, 64 n3
- Nicotiana rusticum* (Aztec tobacco) 371 & 372 n6
- Nicotiana tabacum* (tobacco plant) 371 & 372 n6
- nightshade, deadly (*Solanum nigrum*) 371 & 372 n7
- nitrate of ammonia 516 & 517 n2
- Nobbe, Friedrich: *Ueber die organische Leistung des Kalium in der Pflanze* 69 & 70 n15; water-culture experiments 67 & 69 n5
- Norman, Ebenezer: calculations, could assist CD with 5 & n3; copyist for *Cross and self fertilisation* xxiii, 167 n1, 595; sends section copied of *Cross and self fertilisation* 166–7 & 167 n1, n2
- Norman, George Warde: CD thanks for letter of condolence on A. Darwin's death 275 & nn 1–4
- Norman, Sibella 275 & n4
- North Eastern Railway Company stock 189 & 190 n2
- North Staffordshire Railway Company 426 n3
- Northam Bridge Company 467 & 468 n2
- Northamptonshire Natural History Society and Field Club, CD thanks for honorary membership 128 & n1
- northern gannet (*Sula bassana*) 395 n5
- northern wolfsbane (*Aconitum lycoctonum*) 258 & n6
- Novara* expedition: multi-volume series on 401 n1, n2
- Nowakowski, Leon 293 & 294 n3

- nuthatches (Sittidae) 221 & 222 n5, 232 n2
 nutrient-free soil for experiments xxvii–xxviii; advice from E. Frankland xxvii, 137–8 & 138 n3, 139 & n2, 146 n4, 149, 198; advice from J.H. Gilbert xxvii, 66–9 & 69 nn 2–14, 71–2 & 72 n2; CD seeks advice from E. Frankland 133–4 & 134 n3; CD seeks advice from J.H. Gilbert 53–4 & 54 nn 2–5, 71 & n4, n5; CD's proposed experiment 69 n3; J.H. Gilbert's opinion of analysed soil 202, 203 & 204 n1, n2; samples of soil sent to E. Frankland 149 & 150 n2, 196 & n2; soil analysis by E. Frankland 197 & n2, n3, 198 & n2
- Nymphaea flava* see water lily
Nymphaea lutea: later found to be *N. flava* 95 n4, 166 n3, n4
Nymphoides indica see *Limnanthemum indicum*
- oaks 255 n8, 576 n8, see also *Quercus*
 obliquity of planets (G.H. Darwin's work) 181 & 182 n3, 185–6 & 186 nn 2–5, 227 & n2
 observation: enquiry as foundation of 63 & 64 n2; and theorising 341
 oceanic islands 207 & 208 n5
 Ocotocorallia 35 & 36 n4, 554 & 555 n4
 Odontological Society of Great Britain 476 n2
Oenothera biennis 318 & n5
Oenothera parviflora 318 & n5
 Oersted, Hans Christian 415 & n2
 Ogle, William: CD asks to cite on *Aconitum napellus* in *Cross and self fertilisation* 229 & nn 2–4; *Cross and self fertilisation*, cited in 229 & n3, 229–230 & 230 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n52
 Oidtmann, Heinrich 353 & 354 n3
 oleander (*Nerium*) 254 & 255 n7, 575 & 576 n7
 Oliver, David: *Boronia pinnata* 375 & 377 n1; *Hoya carnosia* 373 & 374 n1
Ophideres fullonica (Pacific fruit-piercing moth) 175 & 176 n7
 opium poppy (*Papaver somniferum*) 223 & 224 n1
 OPPONENTS OF CD'S THEORIES: L. Agassiz 334 & 335 n3; K.E. von Baer 35–6 & 36 n7, 554–5 & 555 n7; A. Belynyck 169 n3, 566 n3; G.D. Campbell 476 & n3; E. Haeckel xxi, 159–60 & 161 n6, n7, 164 & n3, 176–7 & 177 n2, 562–3 & 564 n6, n7; S. Houghton 120 & n4; St G.J. Mivart 499 n3, n11, 507 n2, 513 n4, n6, 525 n2, 525 & n2, 526 n4; C. O'Shaughnessy xviii–xix, 9 & 11 n1; R. Schmid 291 & n1
 Orange Judd & Co. see Judd & Co.
 orange-barred sulphur butterfly (*Callidryas philea*; *Phoebis philea*) 243 n1
 Orbigny, Alcide Charles Victor Dessalines d': Pampean formation 288 n4
 orchids: and bees 451 n1; bog orchid 355 & 356 n4; bucket orchids see *Coryanthes*; CD requests flower specimens 241 & n1, n2; globe orchid 258 & n7; musk orchid 189 & n6; *Orchis mascula*, pollinia 239 n2, 262 n3, 572 n2, 578 n3; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer supplied 244 & n2, 245 n1, 252–3 & 253 n1, n3, see also *Orchids*; *Orchis maculata*
Orchids (CD): bees visiting orchids 451 n1; *Catasetum* 253 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation* complements 31 & 32 n5; crossing, means of xviii, 31 & 32 n5; *Cypripedium* 462 n2; A. Gray's review of 335 n7; nectar secretion 29 n2; *Orchis maculata* 262 n3, 578 n3; pollinia in *Orchis mascula* 239 n2, 262 n3, 572 n2, 578 n3; reviews of 335 n7, 449 & n7, 456 & 457 n7; self-fertilisation 565 n4; size (pages) 307 n3; J.O. Westwood's bee specimens 451 n1
Orchids French ed. (CD): L. Rérolle translated 404 n4, 587 n4
Orchids German ed. (CD): H.G. Bronn translated 239 n2, 470 n10, 572 n2; *Orchis maculata* observations by W.E. Darwin and G.H. Darwin 450 n3
Orchids 2d ed. (CD): *Catasetum* 241 & n1, 253 n1, 286 n2; CD correcting proofs 326, 335 n7; CD starts correcting 41 n3; cites H. Crüger 200 n1; cites R.D. Fitzgerald 247 n2; cites A. Gray 245 n4, 356 n4; cites F. Müller 380 n3; as companion to *Cross and self fertilisation* xviii; G.H. Darwin's *Orchis maculata* pollination observations 449 n6; 'Fertilisation of orchids' included 356 n4; *Gongora* 253 n2; A. Gray, proofs for review 335 & n7, 355 & 356 n3, 400 & 401 n10; printers 308 n5; proofs expected 308 & 309 n8; published 41 n3, 75 n5, 80 n6, 245 n4, 247 n2, 291 n2, 293 n4, 404 n4; size (pages) 300 & 301 n3, 307 & n2, n4; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer thanked 200 n1; work on xvii, xviii, xxiii, 176 n3, 244 & 245 n4, 290, 293 & n4
Orchids 2d ed. (CD) presentation copies: R.D. Fitzgerald 247 & n2; A. Gray 245 n5; F. Müller 379 & 380 n3
Orchids 2d ed. German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 41 n3, 75 n5, 301 n3; published 41 n3
Orchids 2d ed. US ed. (CD) 276 & n4, 326 n3
Orchis globosa (*Traunsteineria globosa*; globe orchid) 258 & n7
Orchis maculata (*Dactylohriza maculata*; heath spotted orchid): W.E. Darwin's observations 448 & 449 n6, 450 n3; G.H. Darwin's observations 449 n6, 450 n3; pollinia 232–3 & 239 nn 1–3, 235–8 & 239 n8, 261 & 262 n3, 570 & 572 nn 1–3, 577 & 578 n3
Orchis mascula (early purple orchid): pollinia 239 n2, 262 n3, 572 n2, 578 n3
 orderliness behaviour: CD admits to 'orderlings' in his composition 76; J.G. Fenwick reports on 73–4

- & 74 nn 1–7; J.W. von Goethe, discussed by F. Galton 76 n2
- Origin* (CD): allied species intermingling at borders of range 315 & 316 n5; analogous variation 260 n4; CD comments on continued large sale of 499 & 500 n3; CD comments on response to xxix, 445 & 446 nn 8–11; CD comments on work for 442 & n2; CD grateful to H. Fawcett for defence of line of argument 445 & 446 n3, n6; CD on keeping up each edition to existing standard of science 499; conclusion 209 n14; foreign language translations 499 & 500 n3; G.E. Harris, will receive copy 448 & n2; natural selection 61 n5; plant populations, factors affecting 26 & 27 n2; published as abstract of species book 446 n7, 483 n4; review, J.R. Leifchild 494 n3; self-fertilisation 167 n4, 565 n4; unconscious selection 315 & n4; and A.R. Wallace, *Geographical distribution of animals* 195 & 196 n9
- Origin* 3d ed. (CD): plant fertilisation 321 n6
- Origin* 4th ed. (CD): CD began work on 469 n3; German translation, possibility of 469 & n2; published 485 n5; sterility and natural selection 385 n3
- Origin* 5th ed. (CD): additions 495 & n6; corrections 499 & 500 n5; ‘natural selection or survival of the fittest’ chapter heading used 61 n3
- Origin* 6th ed. (CD): corrections xvii, 62 & n2; W.E. Darwin correcting proofs 519 & n2, 520 & n1, 523 n2, 524–5 & 525 nn 2–4, 527 & 528 n2, 528 & 529 n5; *Galaxias attenuatus* 209 n10; mammary glands 513 n6; natural selection, new section addressing criticisms of 524 & 525 n2; niata cattle 507 & n2; published 1876: 62 n2; sales figures 339 n1; size (pages) 520 n2; Spanish translation arranged 132 & 133 n7, 134 & 135 n2
- Origin* 6th ed. (CD) presentation copies: W.E. Darwin 529 & 530 n2
- Origin* Dutch ed. (CD): T.C. Winkler translated 446 n9
- Origin* German ed. (CD): H.G. Bronn translated 446 n10; possible new ed. 469 n2
- Origin* Serbian ed. (CD): M. Radovanović translated 248 & n3, 251 & n3, 573, 574 & n3
- Origin* Spanish ed. (CD): E. Godinez translated 134 & 135 n2
- Origin* US ed. (CD): new edition, possibility of 499 & 500 n4; published from *Origin* 2d ed. 500 n2; sales 56
- Origin* US 2d ed. (CD): published based on *Origin* 5th ed. 500 n7
- origin of species: importance of isolation in leading CD to study subject 315 & 316 n6, *see also* *Origin*
- Ornithorhynchus anatinus* (duck-billed platypus) 513 n6
- Orton, James: CD thanks for new edition *The Andes and the Amazon* 211 & n1; fossil shells discovery, Amazon river basin 490 n6
- os coccyx (tailbone) in humans 500 & 501 n2, n3
- O’Shaughnessy, Charles: publications 11 n2; refutation of *Descent* xviii–xix, 9–10 & 11 nn 1–4
- osmic acid 179 & 180 n5
- Ostend, Belgium 354 n1
- Ostrea patagonica* 300 n5
- otter-hounds 466 n3
- Ottoman Empire, rebellion against 248 n2, 249 n7, 251 & n4, 574 n2, n7
- ourari (curare) poison 516 & 517 n4
- Overend, Gurney & Co. 480 & n2
- Owen, Richard: CD comments on microscope notes for Admiralty manual 422 & n2; CD hopes to call on 423 & n6; CD on F.J. Muñiz’s fossil finds 417 & n1, n2; *Challenger* expedition specimens (collections) 374 & n4, 602, 605–6; echinoderm classification 34 n2; T. Edward’s pension 395 n1; human brain anatomy 461 n5; *Mytilodon* 295 n3; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 551; ‘Synopsis of the Hunterian lectures on the comparative anatomy and physiology of the vertebrated animals with warm blood’ 423 n8; *Toxodon* 288 & n3; zoology chapter, Admiralty manual 423 n2
- Owen, William Mostyn 427 n2
- Oxalidaceae (wood sorrel) 364 n3
- Oxalis* 492 & 494 n9
- Oxalis martiana* 494 n9
- Oxalis regnelli* (*Oxalis triangularis*; false shamrock) 494 n9
- Oxalis triangularis* *see* *Oxalis regnelli*
- oxlip, true (*Primula elatior*) 233 & 239 n4, n10, 234–5, 261 & 262 n6, 570–71 & 572 n4, 578 & n6
- oyster fossils 300 & n5
- Pacific fruit-piercing moth (*Ophideres fullonica*) 175 & 176 n7
- Paget, James: CD consulted him after riding accident in 1869: 172 n3; CD consulted him on polydactylism and regrowth of amputated digits 65 n1, 82 & n3, 90 & n1, n2; W.E. Darwin, Paget reports to CD about xxiv, 179 & n1, 186 & n7, 223 n4; W.E. Darwin consults him about concussion 172 & n3, 190 n4, 222 & 223 n3; on eyebrows 535 & 538 n6; L. Tait asks CD for further information 86 & 87 n3, 90 n1
- Paguma larvata* *see* *Paradoxurus leucomystax*
- Palaeartic zoological region 195 & 196 n5
- palaeolithic man: Brandon 348 & n4

- Palaentographical Society: establishment of 429 n3; foreign species 428–9 & 429 n2, n3, 429 & 430 n5; publisher of *Fossil Cirripedia* 430 n2
- Palinis* 376 & 377 n6
- Pampean formation 153 & 154 n1, 288 & n4, 300 & n2, 352 n1
- 'Pampean formation' (CD) 153 & 154 n1, 352 n1
- Pandaceae 376 & 377 n6
- pangenesis hypothesis: CD comments on E. Haeckel's disagreement with 164 & n3, 176–7 & 177 n2; E. Haeckel contrasts with his perigenesis hypothesis xxi, 159–60 & 161 n6, n7, 562–3 & 564 n6, n7; J.C. Maxwell on organic molecules in relation to pangenesis xxi, 259 & n5; G.J. Romanes, admires chapter in *Variation* 2d ed. xx–xxi, 77 & n3; G.J. Romanes, experiments on xxi, 176 & 177 n2, 187 & 188 n10, 287 n2; H.C. Sorby on 81 n4; L. Tait intends to write on CD's hypothesis 60 & 61 n2; *Variation* 61 n2, 161 n2, 177 n2, 564 n2; *Variation* 2d ed., revised 61 n2, 77 n3, 161 n5, 177 n2, 564 n5
- Pangshura tecta* see *Emys tectum*
- Panthera tigris tigris* (Indian tiger; Bengal tiger) 516 & n5
- papain 547 n7
- Papaver* 224 n3
- Papaver somniferum* (opium poppy) 223 & 224 n1
- Papio* (baboons; *Cynocephalus*) 269 & 271 n5, 272, 274 n7, 580 & 581 n5, 582, 584 n7
- Papio cynocephalus* see yellow baboon
- Papio hamadryas* see hamadryas baboon
- Papio papio* see Guinea baboon
- Papio sphinx*: Guinea baboon, J. von Fischer uses name for 270 & 271 n6, 580 & 581 n6; mandrill, name also used for 271 n6, 581 n6
- Paradoxurus leucomystax* (*Paguma larvata*; masked palm civet) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- 'Parallel roads of Glen Roy' (CD): CD's lesson in science from paper 194 & n2, n3, 290 n10; comments on 413 & 414 n9; B. Hall amends views after reading 414 n6; published 414 n6, see also Glen Roy parallel roads
- Parameria laevigata* see *Aegiphila laevigata*
- parental injuries inherited by children 403 n6
- Parker, Henry 473 & n7, 548 n2
- Parker, William Kitchen 402 n1
- Parow, Wilhelm: *Der Gottes-Begriff, Unsterblichkeit und die sittliche Idee gegenüber den Darwinismus* 259 n4
- Parslow, Eliza 451 n5
- Parthenocissus quinquefolia* see *Ampelopsis hederacea*
- parthenogenesis: ants 217 & 218 n9, 567 & 568 n9
- Patagonia: step-formed plains 341 & 342 n9
- patas monkey (*Cercopithecus ruber*; *Erythrocebus patas*) 273 & 275 n10, 582 & 584 n10
- Patterson, William Hugh: hand blushing and cats' purrs 124–5 & 125 nn 1–3
- pawpaw 546 & 547 n7
- Paxton's Magazine* 215 n6
- pea, common (*Pisum sativum*) 149 n2, 408 & 409 n4
- pea crosses 147–9 & 149 n2, n3; varieties of common pea 149 n2
- peacock spikemoss (*Selaginella uncinata*) 320 n6
- Pearce, Channing 429 & n5
- Pearce, Henry Stanley Robert 487 n3
- Pearce, Horace: *Drosera* and *Pinguicula* observations inspired by *Insectivorous plants* 342 & n1, n2
- Pearce, James 429 & n5
- Pearson, Charles: Down Friendly Society 41 & n2, 44 & 45 n2, 45, 46 n2
- Pedicino, Nicola Antonio: cross- and self-fertilisation 305 & n5
- pedunculate oak (*Quercus pedunculata*; *Q. robur*; English oak) 254, 575
- Pelargonium* 321 n4
- peloric flowers 493 & 494 n11
- penis: fraenum 162 & 163 n3
- Pennell, Henry Cholmondeley 465 & 466 n2
- pepsin 154 & 155 n3, 158 n4, 546
- perfectibility principle: C.W. von Nägeli 477 & n2, 588–9 & 589 n2
- Pericallis aurita* see *Senecio maderensis*
- Pericallis cruenta* see *Senecio cruentus*
- Pericallis x hybrida* see *cimeraria*
- Pericallis lanata* see *Senecio heritieri*
- Pericallis tussilaginis* see *Senecio tussilaginis*
- pericardium 162 & 163 n2
- perigenesis hypothesis: E. Haeckel xxi, 164 & n3, 176–7 & 177 n2; E. Haeckel, contrasts with CD's pangenesis hypothesis xxi, 159–60 & 161 n6, n7, 562–3 & 564 n6, n7
- Peripatoides novaezealandiae* see *Peripatus novae-zealandiae*
- Peripatus novae-zealandiae* (*Peripatoides novaezealandiae*) 343 & 344 n5, 351 & n3
- Peronea cristana* (*Acleris cristana*) 440 n3
- Peronea hastiana* (*Acleris hastiana*) 440 n3
- Peronospora infestans* (*Phytophthora infestans*; causes potato late blight) xxii, 28 & 29 n1, 113 & 114 n4, 114 n4
- persistence of varieties 260 & n2, n3
- Pettit, William 484 & n2
- Petunia* 15 & n8, 397
- Petunia integrifolia* see *Petunia violacea*
- Petunia violacea* (*Petunia integrifolia*; violetflower petunia) 15 n5, 397 & 398 n3
- Phaleria acuminata* see *Leucosmia acuminata*
- Phaleria disperma* see *Dais disperma*; *Leucosmia burnettiana*

- Phaleria pubiflora* see *Leucosmia pubiflora*
Phaseolus coccineus see *Phaseolus multiflorus*
Phaseolus multiflorus (*P. coccineus*; scarlet runner bean) 409 n5
 pheasant (*Phasianus colchicus*) 395 n8
 Phillips, John: CD regrets not yet read his Malvern's book, and comments on work for *Origin* 442 & nn 1–3; *The Malvern Hills compared with the Paleozoic districts of Abberley* 442 & n3
 Phillips-Jodrell, Thomas Jodrell: grant to Royal Society 336 & n3
Phoebis philea see *Callidryas philea*
 photographs: CD recalls receiving J. Steenstrup's photograph and sends his photograph 266 & n3; CD seeks photographs of horses' expressions 506 & n4; CD seeks photographs of smiling children 506 & n3, 508 & 509 n2; CD sends photograph to Società dei Naturalisti di Modena 42; CD sends photographs from J. van der Weyde to W.H. Flower for comment 288 & nn 2–4; CD sends requested photograph to J.V. Carus 323; CD thanks editor of picture book for photographs 205 & n2; CD thanks H. Edwards for photograph 64 & n1; CD thanks J. van der Weyde for fossils photographs 299 & 300 n1; T.W. Clarke sends facial expression photographs 12, 12, 13; F.J. Cohn sends his photograph 407 & 408 n4; W.E. Darwin's photograph of CD 465 & n9; W.H. Flower comments on J. van der Weyde's photographs 295 & n3; German authors on Darwinism (Darwin album) 302–3 & 303 n3, 306 & n2, 584 & 585 n3; C.F. Martins sends photograph of *Antirrhinum majus* 225 & 226 n6, 569 & 570 n6; H.N. Moseley sends photograph of Falkland stone stream 327 & 329 n5, 330; C.W. Nägeli sends his photograph 477 & 478 n6, 589 & n6; *Quarterly Journal of Science*, photograph of CD 468 & n2; J. van der Weyde sends fossils photographs of remarkable human face 358 & n1
 phthisis (tuberculosis) and climate 106–9 & 109 nn 1–3, 110 nn 4–7, 150–53 & 153 nn 1–7, 557–9 & 559 nn 1–7, 560–61 & 561 nn 1–7
 phyllotaxy: H. Airy considered from mechanical point of view 145 n4; H. Airy's papers on phyllotaxy communicated to Royal Society by CD xxi, 31 n2, 143 & 145 n2, 145 & n10, 214 & 215 n5; phyllotactic series 143 & 145 n3
 physiognomy 332 & n2
 Physiological Society: delegation to home secretary 228 & n2; elects CD honorary member 177 & n8, 187; first annual meeting 173 n6, 182 & n11, 184 & 185 n4; founded xx, 188 n7; vivisection xx physiological species, sterility of hybrids as test of xxviii, 384 & 385 n3
 physiology school, Cambridge University xx, 181 & 182 n9
Phytophthora infestans see *Peronospora infestans*
 pictures of CD: W.E. Darwin's photograph of 465 & n9; *Garden*, engraved portrait in 2 & n1, 3, 9 n2; *Quarterly Journal of Science*, photograph in 468 & n2
Picus 315 & n3
 Piderit, Theodor: cited in *Expression* 535 n4
 pig, Java warty (*Sus verrucosus*) 249 & n3, n4, 250 & 251 n3
 pigeons: CD not likely to work again on subject 282 & 283 n1; skins 282 & 283 n1, 313 & 314 n1, 316 & 317 n3
Pilularia 319 & 320 n5
Pinguicula (butterwort) 188 & n1, 547 & n2
Pinguicula elatior (*P. primuliflora*; primrose butterwort) 119 n3
Pinguicula lutea (yellow butterwort) 119 n3
Pinguicula primuliflora see *Pinguicula elatior*
Pinguicula pumila (small butterwort) 119 n3
Pistacia 254 & 255 n5, 575 & 576 n5
Pistacia lentiscus (mastic tree) 255 & 256 n9, 576 & 577 n9
Pistacia miocenica 256 n9, 577 n9
Pistacia terebinthus (turpentine tree) 255 & 256 n9, 576 & 577 n9
Pisum sativum (common pea) 149 n2, 408 & 409 n4
 pitcher-plant: tropical see *Nepenthes*; yellow pitcher-plant 166 & n8
 plague 230 & n4
 plains: Patagonian step-formed 341 & 342 n9
 Planchon, Jules Emile 396 & n4; reviews *Insectivorous plants* 169 n3, 566 n3
 planetary motion machine, H. Darwin 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 192 & n3
 planets: obliquity of planets 181 & 182 n3, 185–6 & 186 nn 2–5, 227 & n2; planetary motion machine 181 & 182 n4, 186 n8, 192 & n3
Plantago 317 & 318 n2
 plants: bloom on plants 297 & n2, 540 & n1, 541 n4; CD working on plants and supposes will not return to consideration of humans xviii, 120; cross-fertilisation, CD's interest in xxix, 439 & n4; dissecting flowers on plants lent to CD 458–9; evolutionary change 260 & 261 n5, n6; plant forms, permanence and heredity of 253–5 & 255 nn 1–8, 256 nn 9–13, 574–6 & 576 nn 1–8, 577 nn 9–13; plant populations, factors affecting 26–7 & 27 nn 1–6; variability in xxvii, 53, 69 n3, 391 n3, 586 n3, see also *Climbing plants*; *Cross and self*

plants, cont.

fertilisation; crossing plants experiments; dicotyledons; distribution of plants; flowers; *Forms of flowers*; heterostyled plants; hybrids; *Insectivorous plants*; *Movement in plants*; *Orchids*; self-fertilisation of plants; self-sterility in plants; *specific species*; terminology

Platanthera (bog or fringed orchid) 355 & 356 n4

platypus, duck-billed (*Ornithorhynchus anatinus*) 513 n6

platysma muscle 502 n1, 535 & 538 n2

Pleroma (*Tibouchina*) 48 & 49 n3, 57 & 58 n2

Plinian Natural History Society 410 & n3; CD's membership 410 n3

plum, mirabelle (*Prunus domestica* subsp. *syriaca*) 8 & n3

Plumptre, Charles John: CD thanks for comments on eyes 534 & n1, 535 nn 2–4; *King's College lectures on elocution* 535 n1

Podura 319 & 320 n7

poison: accidental poisoning of plants 282 & n2, 306; cobra poison 192 & 193 n2; curare (ourari) poison 516 & 517 n4

Polaris expedition 406 n4

polecat, common (*Mustela putorius*; European polecat) 301 & 302 n2

Polemoniaceae 400 & 401 n9

Pollicipes concinnus 429 & n5

Pollock, Frederick: subscription for W.K. Clifford 181 & 182 n5

polydactylism: CD's work 65 & n1, 66 & n2, n3, 76 & 77 n3, n4, 82 & n3, 83 n4, 90 & n2, 555 & 556 n3, n4; N. Rüdinger, essay on 82 & n3, 90 & n3; L. Tait on 65 & n1, n2, 82 n3, 86 & 87 nn 2–6, 90 n1, 242 & n3

Ponza Isles 346 & 347 n2

poplar: black poplar 256 n11, 577 n11; grey poplar 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10; white poplar 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10

poppy: California *see Eschscholzia californica*; opium poppy 223 & 224 n1

Popular Science Review 284 & n4, 307 & 308 n1, n3, 309 n2

Populus alba (white poplar) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10

Populus attenuata 256 n11, 577 n11

Populus canescens (*P. x canescens*; grey poplar) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10

Populus x canescens see Populus canescens

Populus deltoides (eastern cottonwood) 256 n11, 577 n11

Populus nigra (black poplar) 256 n11, 577 n11

Populus tremula (aspens) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10

Portheim, Eduard Porges von 123 n1

Portuguese sundew (*Drosophyllum lusitanicum*: dewy pine) 540 n9

postcards 247 & n3

potato (*Solanum tuberosum*): *Daily Telegraph* article including CD's paraphrased comments to J. Torbitt 96 n1, 97 n1, 113 & 114 n7; flowers 104 n3; graft hybrids 77 & n4, 311 & n3, n4; improving yields, J. Torbitt's work xxii, 96 & n2, 96 n2, 97 & 98 n5, 101 & n4, 103 & 104 n2, 112–14 & 114 nn 1–8, 122 & n3; J. Torbitt sends pamphlet on to CD 92 & n3

potato late blight xxii, 29 n1, n2, 114 n4

Potos flavus see Cercoleptes caudivolvulus

poultry *see* fowls

pouting 511 n12

Powis, earls of *see* Herbert, Edward; Herbert, Edward James

Pratt, Anne: *Flowering plants and ferns* 549 & n5

Pratt, Mary 451 & 452 n5, 456 & 457 n6

Premna 383 & n1

prickly woodruff (*Asperula scoparia*) 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n2, 380 & 381 n5

primitive marriage 331 & n2

primrose butterwort (*Pinguicula elatior*; *P. primuliflora*) 119 n3

primroses: and birds 138 & 139 n6; bird's-eye 258 & n8; and cowslips and oxlips, relationship between 467 n2; *Primulaceae* 364 n3

Primula: 'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 366 n6, 460 n3, 470 n12, 578 n8; 'Specific difference in *Primula*' (CD) 363 n1, 373 n2, 467 n2

Primula elatior (true oxlip) 233 & 239 n4, n10, 234–5, 261 & 262 n6, 570–71 & 572 n4, 578 & n6

Primula farinosa (bird's-eye primrose) 258 & n8

Primulaceae (primrose) 364 n3

Prionailurus viverrinus see Felis viverrina

propagation by division xxii, 28–9 & 29 nn 1–3

propepsine 157, 158 n4

proteids 155 n5

proterandrous 321 n5

proterogynous 321 n5

protoplasmic filaments in common teasel (F. Darwin's work; fuller's teasel; *Dipsacus sylvestris*; *D. fullonum*): CD comments on 178 & n2, n3, 185 & n2, 190 & n3, 190 & 191 n7, 192 & 193 n5, 245 & n8; CD comments on to G.H. Darwin 227 & 228 n6; CD describes to J.D. Hooker 214–15 & 215 n7; CD describes to G.J. Romanes 206 & 207 nn 3–6; CD suggests as work after A. Darwin's death 284 & n6, 301 & 302 n6; CD suggests experiment 307 & 308 n4; W.E. Darwin comments

- on 186 & n6; discovery of 174 & n3, 184, 184 & n2; draft probably sent to F. Hildebrand 366 n4; J.D. Hooker comments on 224 & 225 n4; published 1877: 284 n7; reports has had no time for 179 & 180 n3; reports no more news about 189 & n2; reports not able to work on yet 175 & 176 n5; resumes work on 303 & 304 n4, 308 & 309 n3, 317 & n6; G.J. Romanes comments on 204 & 205 n4; tease! may be insectivorous 174, 180 n3
- Prunus domestica* subsp. *syriaca* (mirabelle plum) 8 & n3
- Prunus laurocerasus* (laurel) 58 & n5
- Pryor, Alfred Reginald: birds destroying flowers 156 n2
- Pryor, Marlborough Robert: CD comments on niata cattle, and St G.J. Mivart 507 n2; intends reviewing St G.J. Mivart's *On the genesis of species* 512 & 513 n4
- Pseudofumaria lutea* see *Corydalis lutea*
- psoriasis 281 n2
- Pteridium aquilinum* see *Pteris aquilina*
- Pteris aquilina* (*Pteridium aquilinum*; bracken fern) 395 & 396 n2
- public health 353–4 & 354 n6
- Public Opinion*: item satirising recent scientific controversies 461 & n5
- PUBLICATIONS (CD): 'An account of the fine dust which often falls on vessels in the Atlantic Ocean' 346 & 347 n4, 352 n2; Admiralty manual, geology chapter 423 & n5; America, M.L. Baxter reports eagerly read in 296; book publishers 165 n3; 'Dimorphic condition in *Primula*' 262 n8, 363 n1, 366 n6, 460 n2, 470 n12, 578 n8; dimorphism, early papers xviii, 363 & n1, 389 & n1; 'Distribution of the erratic boulders' 75 n2, 143 n7, 154 & n2; 'Fertilization of orchids' 356 n4, 450 n3; 'Fertilization of papilionaceous flowers' 335 n1; 'Formation of mould' 79 & 80 n5, 508 & n5; *Fossil Cirripedia* (1854) 266 n2, 470 n8; France, not generally known in 225, 569; *Geology of the 'Beagle'* 469 & 470 n9, 502 & n3; German collected edition of CD's works 75 n1, 165 n5; German translations xxvii; A. Gray on Americans' view of 334; 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants' 262 n8, 363 n1, 371 n2, 373 n2, 578 n8; *Journal and remarks* 415 n3; *Living Cirripedia* (1851) 266 n2, 423 n7, 424 n2, 470 n8; *Living Cirripedia* (1854) 266 n2, 441 n3, 470 n8; C.F. Martins requests list of CD's publications 225 & 226 n5; *Natural selection*, species book (part of) published as *Charles Darwin's Natural selection* (ed. R.C. Stauffer; 1975) 446 n7; E. Norman, CD's copyist xxiii, 167 n1, 595; 'Pampean formation' 153 & 154 n1, 352 n1; periodical articles, CD no longer writing 481 & n3; plans for xvii, xviii, 31, 40 & 41 n3, 79, 363 & n1; 'Recollections' xviii, xxv; references, difficult to keep distinct for various subjects 355 & 356 n4; reprints of his books without proofs for CD to check 121 & n4; resolved to revise only once, to conserve work for new matter 31; resolved would not look at proofs for potential new edition of *Volcanic islands and South America* xviii, 124 & n8; revision of 31; sales figures, J. Murray's November sale dinner 339 & n1; short miscellaneous papers, CD doubts worth republishing 346 & 347 n4; 'Specific difference in *Primula*' 363 n1, 373 n2, 467 n2; 'Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*' 262 n8, 363 n1, 373 n2, 452 n4, 453 n3, 455 n2, 456 n4, 470 n12, 578 n8; 'Three sexual forms of *Catsetum tridentatum*' 363 n1, 373 n2, 470 n12; translations 468–9 & 469 n2, n3, 470 nn 4–12; translations, German xxvii; translations, plans for 79 & n4, 80 n5, 469 & n2, 533, 590; translations, rights for 370 n4; 'Two forms in species of *Linum*' 363 n1, 365 n2, n5, 459 n3, 460 n2; 'Volcanic phenomena and the formation of mountain chains' 75 n1, 132 n4; work on 41 n3, 301; writing in pen and ink, continues (typewriter given away) xxiii; *Zoology* 469 & 470 n7, see also *Climbing plants*; *Coral reefs*; *Cross and self fertilisation*; *Descent*; *Earthworms*; *Expression*; *Forms of flowers*; *Fossil Cirripedia* (1851); *Geological observations*; *Insectivorous plants*; *Journal of researches*; *Movement in plants*; *Nature* (CD's letters); *Orchids*; *Origin*; 'Parallel roads of Glen Roy'; *South America*; species book; *Variation*; *Volcanic islands*
- Pulmonaria angustifolia* (blue lungwort or blue cow-slip) 464 n2
- purple loosestrife see *Lythrum salicaria*
- purple orchid, early see *Orchis mascula*
- pycrotaxine experiments: J. Crichton-Browne 140 n2
- Pyrenean oak (*Quercus toza*; *Q. pyrenaica*) 254 & 255 n3, 575 & 576 n3
- Pyrus torminalis* 464 & 465 n4
- Quadri, Achille: CD thanks for book 497 & nn 1–4, 590 & nn 1–4
- Quarterly Journal of Science*, photograph of CD 468 & n2
- Quatrefages, Armand de: CD thanks for reprint of work on species 502 & n2
- Quercus coccifera* (kermes oak) 254 & 255 n8, 575 & 576 n8
- Quercus farnetto* (*Q. frainetto*; Hungarian oak) 254 & 255 n4, 575 & 576 n4

Quercus frainetto see *Quercus farnetto*
Quercus ilex (holm-oak or holly-oak) 254 & 255 n8, 255, 575 & 576 n8, 576
Quercus pedunculata (*Q. robur*; pedunculate or English oak) 254, 575
Quercus petraea see *Quercus sessiliflora*
Quercus pseudo-suber 254 & 255 n6, 575 & 576 n6
Quercus pubescens (downy oak) 254 & 255 n3, 255, 575 & 576 n3, 576
Quercus pyrenaica see *Quercus toza*
Quercus robur see *Quercus pedunculata*
Quercus sessiliflora (*Q. petraea*; sessile oak) 254 & 255 n3, 575 & 576 n3
Quercus subcrenata 255 n6, 576 n6
Quercus toza (*Q. pyrenaica*; Pyrenean oak) 254 & 255 n3, 575 & 576 n3

race and tuberculosis 107 & 110 n7, 109, 150, 152, 558 & 59 n7, 560
 Rade, Emil: sends Darwin album 303 n3, 585 n3
 Radenhausen, Christian 219 & 220 n2, 220 & n2, 568 & 569 n2
 Radovanović, Aleksa: translated E. Haeckel's *Natürliche Schöpfungsgeschichte* 248 & 249 n5, n6, 251 n2, 573 & 574 n5, n6
 Radovanović, Milan: CD thanks for E. Haeckel's publication 251 & nn 2–4; *Origin* Serbian ed., publication delayed 248 & 249 nn 1–7, 573–4 & 574 nn 1–7; sends E. Haeckel, *Natürliche Schöpfungsgeschichte* Serbian ed. 248 & 249 n5, n6, 573 & 574 n5, n6
 rain lily (*Amaryllis atamasco*; now *Zephyranthes atamasco*) 95 & 96 n8, 119 & n2
 Ramsay, Andrew Crombie: on H.F. Blanford's paper 207 & 208 n6
 Ramu, H. 251 n4, 405 n2
Rana arvalis (moor frog) 209 n8
 Randell, Charles 508 & n4
 Ranney, Ralph Henry 25 & n5
 Ransome-Marriott, John Arthur: rats gnawing lead pipes 252 & n1, n2
 rats gnawing lead pipes 252 & n1, n2
 Rawson, Arthur: CD would be glad for loan of *Cypridium pubescens* 458–9 & 459 n2, n3
 Rayleigh, Baron see Strutt, John William
 READING (CD): F.M. Balfour, on origins of human limbs 381 & 383 n5; A.W. Bennett, 'The absorptive glands of carnivorous plants' 70 & n3, 92 & n4; H.F. Blanford, 'On the age and correlations of the plant-bearing series of India' 207 & 208 n6; A. Blytt, *Essay on the immigration of the Norwegian flora* 88 & 89 n1, 221 & 222 n7, 341 & 342 n8; A.E. Brehm, *Thierleben* 251 & 252 n1; A.B. Buck-

ley, *A short history of natural science* 43 & n2, 46 & 47 n1; J.S. Burdon Sanderson, papers (unidentified) 136 & 137 n2; E. Caird's review of B. Stewart and P.G. Tait's *Unseen universe* 15 & 16 n9; C. de Candolle, 'Sur la structure et les mouvements des feuilles du *Dionaea muscipula*' 239 & 240 nn 1–4, 572 & 573 nn 1–4; CD does not have much strength for reading 8–9; CD overwhelmed with letters on many days xxiii, 64; CD reads German slowly 91, 191, 291; F.J. Cohn, review of *Insectivorous plants* 90 n4; W.H. Dallinger, 'Practical notes on "heterogenesis"', a reputed feature of spontaneous generation' 307 & 308 n1; W.H. Dallinger and J.J. Drysdale's papers 11 & n4; F. Delpino, *Revista botanica* 128 & n1; H. Edwards, *Darlingtonia californica* paper 64 & n1; W.H. Edwards, discussion of A. Weismann's essay on dimorphism in butterflies 64 & n3; J. von Fischer, 'Aus dem Leben eines jungen Mandril (*Cynocephalus mormon*)' 271 n3, 284 & n3, 311 & n1, 581 n3; J. von Fischer, 'Beobachtungen über Kreuzungen verschiedener Farbenspielarten innerhalb einer Species' 284 & n3; E. Forbes, on distribution of plants 88 & 89 n1; A. Fraustadt, *Anatomie der vegetativen Organe von Dionaea muscipula* Ell. 90 n4; F. Galton, *Hereditary genius* 76 & n2; *Gardeners' Chronicle*, note on *Dionaea muscipula* 178 & 179 n6; A. Geikie, biography of R.I. Murchison 341 & 342 n10; J. Geikie, *Great ice age* 325 n1, 339–40, 341 & n1; German, CD reads German slowly 91, 191, 291; G. von Gizycki, *Philosophischen Konsequenzen der Lamarck-Darwin'schen Entwicklungstheorie* 191 & n2; A. Gray, *Darwiniana* 244 & 245 n1, n2, 245 & 246 n3; A. Gray, paper on burrs in borage family 31 & 32 n2; A. Gray, reviews of *Insectivorous plants* 31 & 32 n1; A. Gray, on theological subjects 245 & 246 n3; E. Gurney, 'On some disputed points in music' 226 & 227 nn 1–5; E. Haeckel, *Arabische Korallen* 19 & 20 n2, 25–6 & 26 n4, 35 & 36 n2, 554 & 555 n2; E. Haeckel, 'Die Gastrula und die Eifurchung der Thiere' 18 n6, 554 n6; E. Haeckel, *Die Perigenesis der Plastidule* xxi, 161 n2, n6, 164 & n3, 176–7 & 177 n2, n9, 564 n2, n6; F. Hildebrand, *Die Verbreitungsmittel der Pflanzen* 31 & 32 n2; H. Hoffmann, *Zur Speciesfrage* 8 & n1; J.D. Hooker, *Flora Indica* 27 n4; *Journal of the Anthropological Institute* 91 & n2; E.R. Lankester, 'An account of Professor Haeckel's recent additions to the gastraea-theory' 26 & n6; J.B. Lawes, 'On the sources of the nitrogen of vegetation' 71 & n5; letters, CD overwhelmed with letters on many days xxiii, 64; S.L. Lovén, paper on Echinoidea 33 & 34 n1; C. Lyell, *Principles*

- of geology 213 n2; W.E. Marshall, *A phrenologist amongst the Todas* 247 & n3; E.S. Morse, 'What American zoologists have done for evolution' 296 & n4; H. Müller, *Die Befruchtung der Blumen durch Insekten* 283 & 284 n2, 368 & n2; H. Müller, fertilisation of flowers, *Nature* series 243 n1, 368 n2; H. Müller, 'Flowers fertilised by the wings of butterflies' 243 n1; F. Müller, *Hedychium* observations 242 & 243 n1; A. Nicols, *The puzzle of life* 63 n1, 63 & 64 n2, n4; J. Orton, *The Andes and the Amazon* 211 n1; W. Parow, *Der Gottes-Begriff, Unsterblichkeit und die stitliche Idee gegenüber den Darwinismus* 259 n4; L. Rohden, *Beiträge zur Lehre von der chronischen Lungenschwindsucht* 109 n3, 559 n3; N.R. Rüdinger, essay on polydactylism 82 & n3, 90 & n3; N.R. Rüdinger, essay on regeneration of lost limbs in lower vertebrates 241 & 242 n4; J. Sachs, *Geschichte der Botanik vom 16. Jahrhundert bis 1860*: 43 & n4, 47 n3; J. Scott, reports on cultivation of opium poppy 223 & 224 n1; H. Sidgwick, 'The theory of evolution and its application to practice' 133 & n2, 141 & 142 n5; S. Smiles, *Life of a Scotch naturalist* 389–90 & 390 n1; H.C. Sorby, Royal Microscopical Society's presidential address 81 n4; C.K. Sprengel, *Das entdeckte Geheimnis der Natur im Bau und in der Befruchtung der Blumen* 283–4 n2; J. Steenstrup, 'Sur les appareils tamisiers ou fanons branchiaux du Pélerin' 266 & n1; E.G. Steudel, *Nomenclator botanicus* 49 n8; E. Strasburger, *Sur la formation et la division des cellules* 72 & n1; J. Sully, article on W.M. Wundt 140 & n3; L. Tait, 'Evolution of our moral life' 242 & n2; L. Tait, paper on *Nepenthes* 33 n2, 103 n1, 117–18 & 118 n2, 126 & n1, 129 & n2; L. Tait, review of *Variation* 2d ed. 82 & n2; W.T. Thiselton-Dyer, 'On the classification of the vegetable kingdom' 244 & n4; G.H.K. Thwaites, *Enumeratio plantarum Zeylanie* 361 & n2; M. Treat, 'Is the valve of *Utricularia* sensitive?' 95 n2, 119 & n4, 188 & n1, 189 n2; J. Tyndall, paper on spontaneous generation 39 & n4; M. Wagner, 'Der Naturproceß der Artbildung' 286 n1, 314–15 & 315 nn 1–4, 316 nn 5–7; A.R. Wallace, *Geographical distribution of animals* 190 & 191 n3, 195 & n1, n2, 196 nn 3–9, 207–8 & 208 nn 1–6, 209 nn 7–12, 220–21 & 221 nn 1–3, 222 nn 4–10; A.R. Wallace, Review of St. G.J. Mivart's *Lessons from nature* xix, 208 & 209 n13; A. Weismann, articles on *Daphnia* 210 n2; A. Weismann, *Studien zur Descendenz-Theorie* 336 & n1; F.B. Zincke's publications 172 & 173 n4
- READING (CD; supplement 1838–75): F.E. Abbot, 'Truths for the Times' 520 & 521 n4; A.W. Bennett, 'On the floral structure of *Impatiens fulva*' 522 n1; C.L. von Buch, *Travels through Norway and Lapland* 421 & n2; J.S. Burdon Sanderson, *Nature* article on *Dionaea* 547 & 548 n5; CD on time taken for reading, and on unread books 442; J. Chapman, *Neuralgia and kindred diseases of the nervous system* 533 n1; J. Croll, 'On geological time' 489 & n2; W. Crookes, Some further experiments on psychic force 524 & n2, n3, n5; H. Fawcett, 'On the method of Mr. Darwin in his treatise on the origin of species' 445–6 & 446 n3; A. Geikie, 'On modern denudation' 489 & n4; E.H. Giglioli, *Studi craniologici sui cimpanzé* 533 n2; S. Holland, *A memoir of the Reverend Sydney Smith* 439 n2; T. Jarrold, *Anthropologia* 491 n3; W.W. Keen and W. Thomson, Gunshot-wound of the brain 538 n18; W. Lawrence, *Lectures on physiology, zoology, and the natural history of man* 491 & n4; J. Lubbock, *Monograph of the Collembola and Thysanura* 505 n3; St G.J. Mivart, 'Difficulties of the theory of natural selection' (unsigned publication) 498 & 499 n3, n11; L.H. Morgan, *The American beaver* 548 & n3; C.W. Nägeli, *Botanische Mittheilungen* 478 n6, 589 n6; A. Quadri, *Note alla teoria Darwiniana* 497 n2, 590 n2; A. de Quatrefages, *Origines des espèces animales et végétales* 502 n2; J.T. Smith, paper on *Ventriculidae* 442 & 443 n2; W.B. Tegetmeier (all his publications) 517; H.A. Trautschold, *Übergänge und Zwischenvarietäten* 445 & 446 n10; A. Walker, *Intermarriage* 412 & n3
- real acid 546 n5
- reasoning: animals 170 n5
- recapitulation 36 n5, 555 n5
- 'Recollections' (CD), private autobiographical document xviii, xxv
- red clover *see* *Trifolium pratense*
- red-crested turaco (*Corythaix paulina*; *Tauraco erythrolophus*) 47 n7
- red-tailed bumble-bee (*Bombus lapidarius*) 257 & 258 n4
- Redfield, William C.: sends papers 415 & n4; whirlwinds 414–15 & 415 nn 1–3
- Reed, Edward James: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
- Reed, George Varenne 467 n4
- Reichenbach, Heinrich Gustav 252 & 253 n4, 323 & n2
- George Reimer Verlag 26 n4
- Reinke, Johannes: cited in *Cross and self fertilisation* 58 n7; foliage leaf nectaries 58 & n7; serration glands 175 n4
- Reinwald, Charles-Ferdinand: *Orchids* French ed. 404 n4, 587 n4

- Renton, William: comments on *Descent* 387–8 & 388 n1
- Rérolle, Louis: *Orchids* French ed., translated 404 n4, 587 n4
- Reseda lutea* (mignonette) 15 n5
- Restiaceae 376 & 377 n5
- Restio* 376 & 377 n5, 380 & n2
- Reuter, Adolph: CD thanks for facts on inheritance 496 & 497 nn 2–4
- reversion (atavism): G.J. Born 83 n4; A.S. von Mansfelde 21, 23; and pangenesis xxi; plant hybrids 255, 576; *Variation* 24 n1
- Rhamnus* 472 n2
- Rhamnus cathartica* see *Rhamnus catharticus*
- Rhamnus catharticus* (*R. cathartica*; buckthorn) 464 & 465 n4, 466 & 467 n3, 470 & 471 n2
- Rhamnus frangula* (*Frangula alnus*; alder buckthorn) 471 & 472 n2
- Rhamnus lanceolata* see *Rhamnus lanceolatus*
- Rhamnus lanceolatus* (*R. lanceolata*) 400 & n8
- rhesus macaque (*Macacus rhesus*; *Macaca mulatta*) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 516 n1, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8
- rhesus monkey: coloured rump 268, 579
- Rhinanthus alectorolophus* (greater yellow rattle): and bees 55 & 56 n3
- Rhynochetidae 222 n6, 232 n2
- Rhynochetus jubatus* (kagu) 222 n6
- Richardson, Benjamin Ward: *Nature*, report on animal experimentation 206 & 207 n7, 218 & 219 n2, 280 & 281 n2; nitrite of amyl, effects on humans and animals 280 & 281 n2
- Richardson, H.D. 405 & n3
- Riley, Charles Valentine: illustration for *M. Treat* 166 & n7
- Rio de la Plata: CD's specimens from deposited at Royal College of Surgeons 299 & 300 n1
- Robarts, Curtis & Co: CD's bank 428 n3, 434
- Robertson, Brooman and Co. 122 & n2
- Robinson, William: CD accepts offer of *Garden* for next half-year 8–9 & 9 n2; CD thanks for copies of *Garden* 2 & n1, 9 n2; founded *Garden* 2 n1, 9 n2
- rodent fossils 300 n3
- Rogers, George: observation on divided hands 313
- Rogers, John Innes: observation from G. Rogers on divided hands 313 & n1, n2
- Rohden, Ludwig: *Beiträge zur Lehre von der chronischen Lungenschwindsucht* 109 n3, 559 n3; phthisis (tuberculosis) and climate 109 n3, 110 n5, 153 nn 3–5, 559 n3, n5, 561 nn 3–5
- Rolleston, George: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 386 & n3, 402 & n1; E. Bessel's paper on Inuit discussed 402 & 403 n3; CD comments on *Sus verrucosus* 250 & 251 n3; H.N. Moseley's Royal Society nomination 402 & n2, 404 & 405 n1; W. Sedgwick's work 402 & 403 n6; sends publications and discusses *Sus verrucosus* 249 & nn 1–5
- Rollisson, George 543 & 544 n5
- Romanes, George John: 'An account of some new species, varieties and monstrous forms of medusae' 102 n1; career 287 & n2, n3; CD advises on supply of cobra poison 192 & 193 n2; CD asks permission to show Romanes's letter to G.H. Darwin and CD's other sons 130 & n2; CD comments on vivisection 192 & 193 n4; CD in London and hopes to call on 134 & n2; CD sends E. Haeckel's pangenesis essay 176–7 & 177 n2, 192 & 193 n6, 205 n3, 287 & n4; CD thanks for publication received 102 & n1; CD will not tell of Romanes's letter 131 & n1; Cnidaria 287 n3; comments on pangenesis xx–xxi, 77 & n3; comments on H. Slade 287 & nn 5–7; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n63; F. Darwin's discovery, delighted to hear of 204 & 205 n4; F. Darwin's discovery described by CD 206 & 207 nn 3–6; E. Haeckel's pangenesis essay 186 & 187 n1, 204 & 205 n3, 287 & n4; medusae, lecture on nervous system of 77 & 78 n6, 135 & n2; medusae, 'Preliminary observations on the locomotor system of medusae' 187 & 188 n12; medusae, work on 177 & n6, 187 & 188 n10, n11, n12, 193 n2, 286 & 287 n3; pangenesis, experiments on hypothesis 176 & 177 n2, 187 & 188 n10, 287 n2; Physiological Society 187 & 188 n7; public speaking 130 n2, 135 & n2; Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew, research facilities 187 & 188 n10; thanks CD for *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 77 & n1, n2; *Variation* 2d ed., cited in 77 n2; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n13; vivisection xx, 187, 204 & 205 n5
- Römer, Ferdinand: visits Down xxvi, 292 n4, 294 n5, 297 n3
- Rosas, Juan Manuel de 462 & 463 n2
- Rothamsted Experimental Station xxvii, 69 n14
- Rothrock, Joseph Trimble 483 & n2, n5
- round-leaved sundew see *Drosera rotundifolia*
- Rovere, Terenzio Mamiani della 470 n2
- Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew: *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598 & 599 n65; G.J. Romanes, research facilities 187 & 188 n10
- Royal College of Surgeons, Hunterian Museum 86 & n3, 299 & 300 n1
- Royal Commission on Copyright (1875–8) 370 n3
- Royal Commission on Vivisection 140 n2, 181 & 182 n8, 228 n3; CD gave testimony 228 n3

- Royal Horticultural Society: gardens 397 & n1; nectar secretion 29 & n1
- Royal Institution of Great Britain: F. Galton's sweetpeas experiments 53 n1; T.H. Huxley's lectures 515 n2; G.J. Romanes's lecture on medusae 77 & 78 n6, 135 & n2; secretary H. Bence Jones 515 n1, n3
- Royal Irish Academy: elects CD honorary member of science department 482 & 483 n5
- Royal Microscopical Society: secretary H.J. Slack 481 n4; H.C. Sorby's conversazione 81 & n3; H.C. Sorby's presidential address 81 & n4
- The Royal Prussia Order of Merit in the Sciences and Arts 482 & n4
- Royal Society of Edinburgh: elects CD honorary member 482 & 483 n5
- Royal Society of London: W. de W. Abney, fellowship 99 & 100 n6; H. Airy's papers on phylotaxy communicated by CD xxi, 31 n2, 143 & 145 n2, 145 & n10, 214 & 215 n5; H.E. Armstrong, fellowship 99 & 100 n6; Bakerian Lecture, T. Andrews 131 & n5; F.M. Balfour, fellowship xxi, 378, 381 & n1, 383 n4, 385–6 & 386 n2, n3, 387 & n2, 409–410 & 410 n1; candidacy procedure 30–31 & 31 n2, n3; *Challenger* expedition specimens *see Challenger* expedition specimens; W.B. Clarke, fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6; conversazioni 98 & n5, 213 & n4; council 378 & n2, 381 & n2, n3, 387 & n3, 387 n5; J. Croll, fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n56; G.H. Darwin, earth's axis of rotation paper 127 n3, 141 n1, 186 n5, 192 n2, 227 & n2, 355 n1, n3; P.M. Duncan, council 387 & n3; E. Dunkin, fellowship 100 & n6; J.E. Erichsen, fellowship 100 & n6; fellows elected 1 June 99–100 & 100 n6; fellowship candidates proposed or supported by CD xxi, 45 & n1, 93 & n3, 98 n3, 99 & n3, n4, 381 & nn 1–3, 383 n4, n5, 402 & n1, n2, 410 n1, 545 n2; fellowship candidates proposed or supported by CD in 1875: 31 n3; D. Ferrier, fellowship 100 & n6; W.H. Flower, council 387 & n3; M. Foster, council 378 & n2, 381 & n3, 386 & 387 n5, 387 & n3; A.H. Garrod, fellowship 98 & n2, 99 & n4, 100 & n6; *Geological observations* 2d ed., presentation copy 598; R.B. Hayward, fellowship 100 & n6; J.D. Hooker, president 38 & n3, 103 n1, 289 & 290 n11, 381 n2; J.D. Hooker, presidential address 326 & n3, 336 & n3, 337 n4; T.H. Huxley, secretary 381 n2; A.H. Lane Fox, fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6; R. McLachlan, candidacy 45 & n1, 98 & n1, n2, 99 & n3, n4, 99 & 100 n1; R. McLachlan, candidacy seconded by CD 45 & n1; C. Meldrum, fellowship 100 & n6; H.N. Moseley, fellowship 402 & n2; T.J. Phillips-Jodrell grant 336 & n3; president, J.D. Hooker 38 & n3, 103 n1, 289 & 290 n11, 381 n2; E.J. Reed, fellowship 100 & n6; G.J. Romanes, paper on medusae 187 & 188 n12; W. Rutherford, fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6; W. Spottiswoode 38 n3; G.G. Stokes, secretary 103; R. Swinhoe, fellowship 93 & n3, 98 & n3, 99 & n6, 100 & n6, 544–5 & 545 n2; L. Tait, candidacy 135 & 136 n3; L. Tait, *Nepenthes* paper rejected 33 n2, 102–3 & 103 n1, 126 & n1, 129 nn 2–5; T.E. Thorpe, fellowship 100 & n6; C.R. Weld, librarian 424 n1; women invited to conversazioni 213 & n4
- Rubiaceae (coffee or madder) 364 n3
- Rubus* 541 & n5
- Ruck, Arthur Ashley 284 & 285 n8
- Ruck, Mary Anne: care of F. Darwin after A. Darwin's death 284 & 285 n8; CD sends love to 277 & n5, 307 & 308 n6, 308 & 309 n6; looks forward to Down visit 303 & 304 n7; visits Down xxv, 298 & 299 n6
- Ruck, Richard Matthews: dog (Fritz) 146 & n5; letter to G.H. Darwin 277 & n6
- Ruck family: F. Darwin visits in Wales after A. Darwin's death xxvi, 275, 277 n1, 279, 284 & 285 n8, 292 n3, 298 & 299 n5, 316–17 & 317 n5
- Rudgea jasminoides* 494 n4
- Rüdinger, Nicolaus R.: essay on polydactylism 82 & n3, 90 & n3; essay on regeneration of lost limbs in lower vertebrates 241 & 242 n4
- runner bean, scarlet (*Phaseolus multiflorus*; *P. coccineus*) 409 n5
- Russell, Hastings, ninth duke of Bedford 122 & n4
- Rutherford, William: Royal Society fellowship 31 n3, 100 & n6
- Rye, Edward Caldwell: Royal Geographical Society librarian 114 & 115 n2
- Saccardo, Pier Andrea: *Insectivorous plants*, translated (with G. Canestrini) 156 n4, 562 n4
- Sachs, Julius: *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n25; *Geschichte der Botanik vom 16. Jahrhundert bis 1860*: 43 & n4, 47 n3; *Physiologie végétale* 308 & 309 n4; textbook of botany, A.W. Bennett translated 369 & n4; water-culture experiments 67 & 69 n5
- sage *see Salvia*
- salamander (*Andrias scheuchzen*), skeleton once thought to be human 120 & n2
- Salamandra cristata*: *Variation* 77 n4, 556 n4
- Salt, Thomas: CD discusses Maer Hall, and railway investments 422 & n1, n2; CD on investments

Salt, Thomas, cont.

427 & n1, 428 & nn 1–3, 433 & n2, 433–434 & 434 n3; CD on mortgage loans 426–7 & 427 n2, 432 & n1, n2, 432–433 & 433 nn 1–4, 443–4 & 444 n1, n3, 444 & n1; CD returns enclosed parchment 431; CD sends enclosures from E.A. Darwin 426 & n1; W.L. Childe's estate 473 & n7; E.A. Darwin, CD and W.E. Darwin write to about W.L. Childe's loan repayment 464 & n1; R.W. Darwin's estate 427 n3, 428 n1; Darwins' solicitor in Shrewsbury xxix, 422 n1, 427 n3, 475 n2; Maer Hall sale xxix; writes to E.A. Darwin about R.W. Darwin's estate 425 & n1, 426 & nn 2–6

Salvia (sage) 171 n3, 173 & n1, 175 & 176 n2

Salvia officinalis 261 & 262 n5, 577–8 & 578 n5

Salvin, Osbert 513 & n9

Samuelson, James 468 & n2

Sanders, William 453 & n5

Sanford, George Edward Langham Somerset 509 & n7, 523 & n4

Sanford, William Ayshford *see* W.B. Dawkins and W.A. Sanford

Saporta, Gaston de: CD comments on analogous variation 260 & n4; CD comments on dicotyledons 260 & 261 n5; CD comments on persistence of varieties 260 & n2, n3; CD thanks for *Recherches sur les végétaux fossiles de Meximieux* 246 & 247 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597; plant forms, permanence and heredity of 253–5 & 255 nn 1–8, 256 nn 9–13, 574–6 & 576 nn 1–8, 577 nn 9–13; review of *Variation* 499 n6

Sarazin, Jules: T.H. Huxley recommends as translator to CD 93 & n2

Sargent, Charles Sprague: on J.J. Audubon's *Birds of America* 165 & 166 n3

Sarracenia variolaris (yellow pitcher-plant) 166 & n8

Saturday Review: editor P. Harwood 181 & 182 n6

Saturnia luna 315 & 316 n7

Sayce, Archibald Henry 402 & 403 n5

Scalpellum hastatum 429 & 430 n4

Scalpellum lineatum 429 & 430 n4

Scalpellum maximum 429 & 430 n3

Scandinavia: distribution of plants 88 & 89 n1, 221 & 222 n7

scarlet runner bean (*Phaseolus multiflorus*; *P. coccineus*) 409 n5

Schacht, Hermann: M. Treat cites 189 n2

Scherzer, Julie Karoline 401 & n3

Scherzer, Karl von: CD thanks for book on Smyrna 27–8 & 28 n2, n3; CD thanks for *Novara* craniology volume, and declines offer of other volumes 401 & nn 1–3; CD thanks for sending M. Wagner's essay and declines offer of visit 285 & 286 n1

Scheuchzer, Johann Jakob, *Homo diluivii testis* (supposed human skeleton) 120 n2

Schiff, Moritz: career 158 & 159 n8; *Insectivorous plants*, cited in 158 n2; *Insectivorous plants*, response to xx; *Insectivorous plants*, thanks CD for, and discusses digestive processes 156–8 & 158 nn 1–7, 159 nn 8–11; publications 157 & 158 n4, 158 & 159 n11, 158 nn 3–5, 159 n8, n10; vivisection 159 n8

Schlegel, Hermann *see* Müller, Salomon

Schleiden, Matthias Jacob: M. Treat cites 189 n2

Schmid, Rudolf: CD thanks for book 291 & n1

Schreiber, Bruno: asks CD's opinion about simultaneous appearance of distinguished men 219–20 & 220 n2, 568–9 & 569 n2; CD declines giving opinion 220

Schweizerbart, Christian Friedrich 469 n2

E. Schweizerbart'sche Verlagsbuchhandlung: German collected edition of CD's works 75 n1, 165 n5; E. Koch, head of 40 n1, 75 n3, 106 n19, 116 n2; *Origin* German ed., possible new ed. 469 n2

scientific method 445, 446 n3, n6

SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD): analogous variation 260 & n4; complex floral structures 284 n2; diclinism 376, 377 n4; dicotyledons, development of 260 & 261 n5; drift deposits with upright stones 340–41 & 341 n4, n5, 348 & n3, 349 & n2; education 482; evil, origin of 242 & n2; evolution xxviii, xxix, 351 & 352 n4; evolutionary change 260 & 261 n5, n6; fauna, areas for development of varied 221, 231 & 232 n7; individual organism, definition of 30 & n2; moral qualities in tribes 133 & n2; music, development of 227 n5; natural selection, A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 & n5; natural selection, defended his arguments for 442 n2; natural selection, and 'survival of the fittest' 61 & n3; observation, enquiry as foundation of 63 & 64 n2; observation and theorising, link between 341; Pampean formation 153 & 154 n1, 288 & n4, 300 & n2, 352 n1; pangenesis 60 & 61 n2, 77 n3; 'Parallel roads of Glen Roy', lesson in science from 194 & n2; reversion (atavism) xxi, 24 n1; scientific method 445, 446 n3, n6; spontaneous generation 39; 'survival of the fittest', phrase used in *Origin of species* 5th ed. 61 n3; unconscious selection 315 & n4; variability and inheritance, perplexing nature of 172; variability of species 314–15 & 315 nn 1–4, 316 nn 5–7; vivisection xx, 192 & 193 n4, 218–19 & 219 nn 1–3, 228 & n3; working on plants and supposes will not return to consideration of man xviii, 120

SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD): bloom on plants 297 & n2, 540 & n1; blushing 125 n1, 136–7 & 137 n4; CD advises F. Darwin on overwork 185; CD

- describes himself as of 'no occupation' on trustees form 45; CD out of health and overworked 118; CD reports his soul rejoiced 388; CD reports work is sole pleasure in life 177; CD very rarely sees any scientific men 367; CD wishes to use work left in him for new matter 31, 130 & n1; Cirripedia 266 & n2; conversion of starch to grape sugar by earthworms' digestive fluid 81 n2; cowslips 466 & 467 n2, 467 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation* cost him very great labour 292; dimorphism xvii, 460 n3; *Dionaea muscipula* experiments 193 n2, 540 & n2; earthworms, hopes to start work in about a year 283; *Eschscholzia californica* 224 n4; evolutionary framework xvii, xviii; experimental nature of xxvii, xxviii, 390 & 391 n3, 408; expression, questionnaire xxix, 483 & n5; F. Galton's sweetpea experiments, assists with 52–3 & 53 n1, 65 & n3; geographical distribution, essay on 498 & 499 n8; German botanists, physiological research influences CD xxvi; German correspondents, increased number xxvii; Glen Roy parallel roads 194 & n2, 290 n10; heterostyled plants xxviii, 380 & n3; *Hottonia palustris* 366 n6; humble-bees 305 & n2; hybrids, experiments (1861–1863) 385 n4; *Ipomoea purpurea* 14 & 15 n2, n3, n5; land molluscs 195 & 196 n7; letters, overwhelmed with on many days xxiii, 64; mammalian fossils 300 & n4; H. Müller comments on 367; *Myiodon* 295 n3; *Orchis mascula*, pollinia 239 n2, 262 n3, 572 n2, 578 n3; origin of species, importance of isolation in leading him to study subject 315 & 316 n6; oyster fossils 300 & n5; Pampean formation 153 & 154 n1, 288 & n4, 300 & n2, 352 n1; *Papaver* experiments 224 n3; pigeons, CD not likely to work again on subject 282 & 283 n1; plants, working on and supposes will not return to consideration of humans xviii, 120; polydactylism and regrowth of amputated digits 65 & n1, 66 & n2, n3, 76 & 77 n3, n4, 82 & n3, 83 n4, 90 & n2, 555 & 556 n3, n4; references, difficult to keep distinct for various subjects 355 & 356 n4; rodent fossils 300 n3; self fertilisation, cannot go on in perpetuity 167 n4, 565 n4; *Utricularia* 119 & n4, 178 & 179 n5, 188 & n1, 206 & 207 n4; variability in plants, causes of xxvii, 53, 69 n3, 391 n3, 586 n3, *see also* cirripedes; *Cross and self fertilisation*; crossing plants experiments; *Drosera*; *Lythrum salicaria*; nutrient-free soil for experiments; PUBLICATIONS; self-fertilisation of plants; sexual selection; species book
- SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD; supplement 1838–75): *Beagle* voyage, birds collected 411 n3; CD comments on dissecting flowers on plants lent to him 458–9; CD comments that he is no botanist 542; Coquimbo terraces and Glen Roy terraces 412–13 & 413 n1, 414 nn 2–9; cross-fertilisation in plants, interest in xxix, 439 & n4; education, CD's personal experience of 482; furrows, interest in 523 & n4, 528 n4; *Macrauchenia patachonica* 417 n1; microscopes 422 & 423 nn 3–5; observation is better sport for CD than writing 445; *Pinguicula* 547 & n2; primroses, cowslips and oxlips, relationship between 467 n2; *Rhamnus* 472 n2; *Rhamnus catharticus*, wishes to see specimens 465 n4, 467 n3; scientific method 445, 446 n3, n6; species work 445; variation, valuable cases of 440 & 441 n3
- Sciurus carolinensis* (gray squirrel) 515 & 516 n3
- Sclater, Philip Lutley: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 402 n1; Lemuria 208 n5; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 545 n2; zoological regions 196 n5
- Scotch deer-hounds 490 & n2, n3
- Scotland *see* Glen Roy parallel roads
- Scott, John: career 224 n1; CD requests *Lagerstroemia* observations 389 & nn 1–3; CD suggests crossing experiment 223 & 224 n3, n4; CD thanks for reports on opium poppy and seeds sent 223 & 224 n1, n2; cited CD's work on *Hottonia palustris* 366 n6; cited in *Forms of flowers* 389 n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 389 n3, 597; 'Observations on the functions and structure of the reproductive organs in the *Primulaceae*' 363 n2, 366 n6
- scratching head (human gesture) 531 & n6
- Scully, John: pigeon skins 282 & 283 n1, 313 & 314 n1
- séances: W. Crookes conducts 524 n5; H. Slade conducts 287 & nn 5–7, *see also* spiritualism
- Seare, Thomas: hares and leverets 280 & n1
- seaside fiddleneck (*Amsinckia spectabilis*) 380 & n4
- seaweeds 439 n3
- Sedgwick, William 402 & 403 n6
- seed dispersal: A. Gray 31 & 32 n2
- seeds: ability to bury themselves in ground 50 n9
- Seemann, Berthold Carl 400 & n7
- Seidlitz, Georg von: CD thanks for *Beiträge zur Descendenz-Theorie* 314 & n1
- Selachii 110 n2
- Selachus maximus see Cetorhinus maximus*
- Selaginella uncinata* (peacock spikemoss) 320 n6
- selection: artificial selection 385 n4; unconscious selection 315 & n4, *see also* natural selection; sexual selection
- self-fertilisation of plants: G. Henslow seeks CD's comment on his work 317–18 & 318 nn 1–7; G. Henslow's work 370–72 & 372 nn 2–13, 373 n14

- self-fertilisation of plants (CD's work): cannot go on in perpetuity 167 & n4, 565 & n4; CD comments on G. Henslow's work 321 & nn 2–6; *Orchids* 32 n5, *see also* *Cross and self fertilisation*; crossing plants experiments
- self-sterility in plants: *Cross and self fertilisation* 385 n4; physiological species, sterility as test of 385 n3; *Variation* 224 n4
- semaphore plant (*Desmodium gyrans*) 540 n8, n10
- Senecio*: *cineraria* 58 n1
- Senecio cruentus* (*Pericallis cruenta*; wild cineraria) 50 & 51 n2
- Senecio halimifolius* *see* *Senecio populifolius*
- Senecio heritieri* (*Pericallis lanata*) 51 n3
- Senecio maderensis* (*Pericallis aurita*) 51 n3
- Senecio populifolius* (*Senecio halimifolius*) 51 n3
- Senecio tussilaginis* (*Pericallis tussilaginis*; colt's-foot cineraria) 50 & 51 n2
- Senryuan and Fujiwara 329 n3
- sensitive neptunia (*Neptunia oleracea*; or water mimosa) 541 n2
- Serbia 248 & 249 n2, 251 & n4, 573, 574 & n2
- sessile oak (*Quercus sessiliflora*; *Q. petraea*) 254 & 255 n3, 575 & 576 n3
- Sethia* 361 n2
- Sethia obtusifolia* (*Erythroxyllum obtusifolium*) 361 n2
- sex: meaning of 244
- sex determination in the embryo: CD had not worked on problem of 24 n1; A.S. von Mansfelde 21–4
- sexual selection: diseases 536; A.R. Wallace 208 & 209 n18, 210 & n3
- sexual selection (CD's work): *Daphnia*, CD interested in 209 & 210 n2; *Descent* 498 & 499 n4; 'Sexual selection in relation to monkeys' xxi, 271 n3, 275 n12, n14, 301 & 302 n5, 303 & 304 n5, 311 n1, 581 n3, 584 n12, n14; A.R. Wallace, CD sorry Wallace has given up sexual selection 208 & 209 n18; A.R. Wallace, CD's differences with 498 & 499 n5; work on has been tremendous job 498 & 499 n4, n5
- 'Sexual selection in relation to monkeys' (CD) xxi, 271 n3, 275 n12, n14, 301 & 302 n5, 303 & 304 n5, 311 n1, 581 n3, 584 n12, n14
- shame: *Expression* 511 n3, n7; H.E. Litchfield on 510 & 511 nn 4–9; F.J. Wedgwood on 511 n3
- shamrock, false (*Oxalis regnellii*; *Oxalis triangularis*) 494 n9
- shark, basking (*Cetorhinus maximus*; *Selachus maximus*) 266 & n1
- Sharpe, Daniel: CD on loan of Buch's *Travels* 421 & n2; Falkland Islands shells 422 n3; slaty cleavage paper 421 n2
- Sharpey, William: F.M. Balfour, Royal Society nomination 386 & n3, 402 n1; H.N. Moseley, Royal Society nomination 402 n2; Physiological Society 187 & 188 n8
- Shaw, Robert: birds, soaring 356–7, 377 & n2, 393–4 & 395 nn 1–8; sends published letter 'Soaring of eagles' 356–7 & 357 n1, n2, 358 nn 3–10
- Shrewsbury Streets, Trustees of the 433 & n2, 434 n1
- shrill carder bee (*Bombus sylvarum*) 257 & 258 n4
- Shropshire Union Railway & Canal Company 426 n3
- Sibson, Francis: death of 266 & 267 n3
- Sicily: massacre (1282) 536 & 538 n9
- Siddall, John Davies 304 & 305 n4, 319 & 320 n2, 320 n1
- Sidebotham, Joseph 419 n3
- Sidgwick, Henry: on moral qualities in tribes 133 & n2; 'The theory of evolution and its application to practice' 133 & n2, 141 & 142 n5
- Siebold, Karl Theodor Ernst von 465 n5
- Siebert, Theodor: water-culture experiments 67 & 69 n5
- Silene inflata* (*S. vulgaris*; bladder campion) 258 & n6, 305 & n3
- Silene vulgaris* *see* *Silene inflata*
- silkworms 420 & n4, n5
- Silliman, Benjamin, Jr 401 n10
- Simiae platyrhinae (New World monkey) 273 & 275 n11, 583 & 584 n11
- Simpson, James Young: CD discussed a medical case of Simpson's with L. Tait 87 n5; cited in *Variation* 82 & n3; L. Tait, pupil of 86
- Sinclair, Veitch 65 & n3
- Sitaris* 211 & n2
- Sitochroa verticalis* *see* *Botys verticalis*
- Sittidae (nuthatches) 221 & 222 n5, 232 n2
- skeleton of supposed tailed human discovered, Prince Edward Island, Canada 87 & 88 n1, n2, 101 & 102 n2, 120 & n2
- Skertchly, Sydney Barber Josiah 341 & n6, 342 n8, 348 & n3, n4, 349 & n3
- Skipworth, Septimus Patrick 468 n6
- Slack, Henry James: CD declines invitation to write articles 481 & n3, n4
- Slade, Henry: psychic medium 287 & nn 5–7
- slender mongoose (*Herpestes ornatus*; *Galerella sanguinea*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- small butterwort (*Pinguicula pumila*) 119 n3
- small Indian civet (*Viverra indica*; *Viverricula indica*) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- small-flowered willowherb (*Epilobium parviflorum*) 318 & n6

- Smiles, Samuel: CD thanks for *Life of a Scotch naturalist* 389–90 & 390 n1, 395 & n1; CD will sign memorial for T. Edward's pension 395 & n1
- Smith, Gilbert Nicholas: CD sorry that illness prevented him communicating Smith's Caldy Island paper to Geological Society 416 & n2
- Smith, John (curator, Royal Botanic Gardens, Kew) 313 & 314 n1, 326 & n1
- Smith, John (farmer) 507 & 508 n3
- Smith, Joshua Toulmin: CD recalls reading *Ventriculidae* paper 442 & 443 n2
- Smith, Sabina Douglas Clavering 267 & n4, 289 & 290 n6
- Smith, William 341 & 342 n10; A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 & n3
- Smith, Beck & Beck: stereoscopic microscope 447 n2
- Smith, Elder & Co.: CD called on 121 n3, 596; CD discusses *Coral reefs* presentation copies 418 & nn 1–6; CD obtained illustrations from Geological Society 164 & 165 n1, 250 n1; CD seeks copies of Volcanic islands and *South America* for translation 116 & n2, 121 & n1, n2, 595; *Geological observations* 2d ed., *South America* and *Volcanic islands* published in one volume xvii–xviii, 142 n1, 154 n3, 165 n2, 347 n1; illustrations for *South America* and *Volcanic islands* 142 & nn 1–4, 143 nn 5–8; publisher of *Volcanic islands* and *South America* 165 n1; willing to publish *South America* and *Volcanic islands* in one volume 121 & n3, 124 & n8, 596
- Smyth, Henry Beardmore: son's handedness behaviour 20
- Smyth, Robert Brough: CD thanks for *Report of progress. Geological Survey of Victoria. No. 3*: 322 & n1
- snapdragon: common snapdragon 225 & 226 n6, 569 & 570 n6; creeping snapdragon 32 n3
- Snow, George 442 n5
- snow gentian (*Gentiana nivalis*) 258 & n7
- snowflake, water (*Limnanthemum indicum*; *Nymphoides indica*) 361 n2
- Social Science Congress 320 & 321 n2
- Società dei Naturalisti di Modena: CD thanks for honorary membership and sends photograph 41–2 & 42 n1
- Society for the Development of the Science of Education 359 & n1
- Society for the Protection of Animals Liable to Vivisection: F. Darwin complains of biased reporting 140 n2
- soil, nutrient-free for experiments *see* nutrient-free soil for experiments
- Solanum* 103 & 104 n3, 311 n3, 371, 372 n7
- Solanum nigrum* (deadly nightshade) 371 & 372 n7
- Solanum tuberosum* *see* potato
- Sorby, Henry Clifton: Royal Microscopical Society, conversazione 81 & n3; Royal Microscopical Society, presidential address 81 n4; tests for sugar discussed 80–81 & 81 nn 1–4
- sorrel, wood (Oxalidaceae) 364 n3
- South America* (CD): copy for translation 105 & 106 n19, 116 & n2, 121 & n1, n2, 124 & n7, 128 & 129 n2, 130 & 131 n1, 136 n3, 596; foliation in rocks 162 n1; illustrations 142 & n2, 143 n7, 346 & 347 n3; Smith, Elder & Co., publisher 165 n3; Smith, Elder & Co. willing to republish with *Volcanic islands* in one volume 121 & n3, 124 & n8, 596, *see also* *Geological observations* 2d ed.
- South America* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 75 n1, 165 n5, 347 n1, n3; published 347 n3
- South Kensington Museum: Bethnal Green branch 495 n8
- Southampton and Hampshire Bank 298 n7, 308 n7, 448 n8, 465 n6; merger 486 n1, 487 n3
- Southampton Microscopical Society 461 & n4
- Southampton Town and Country Bank 486 n1
- southern mammoth (*Elephas meridionalis*; *Mammuthus meridionalis*) 254 & 255 n4, 575 & 576 n4
- southern pig-tailed macaque (*Macacus nemestrinus*; *Macaca nemestrina*) 267 & 271 n4, 272 & 274 n8, 579 & 581 n4, 582 & 584 n8
- Sowerby, James de Carle: CD discusses plates for *Fossil Cirripedia* 429–30 & 430 nn 1–7
- species: CD working on miscellaneous papers with some direct bearing on 445; environmental factors affecting variability of species 315; T.H. Huxley, challenge to CD to produce new physiological species through artificial selection 385 n4; insular species 390, 586; isolation, importance of in leading CD to study origin of species 315 & 316 n6; sterility of hybrids as test of physiological xxviii, 384 & 385 n3, *see also* *Origin*; variability of species; variation
- species book (CD): CD completed chapter 4 'Variation under nature' 440 n3; intended to revise for publication 446 n7; manuscript (second part) published as *Charles Darwin's Natural selection* (ed. R.C. Stauffer; 1975) 446 n7, 483 n4; *Origin* as abstract of 446 n7, 483 n4; *Variation* broadly based on first two chapters 446 n7, 483 n4
- 'Specific difference in *Primula*' (CD) 363 n1, 373 n2, 467 n2
- Spectator*: L. Tait's review of *Variation* 2d ed. 60 & 61 n1, n4, 61 & n2, 82 & n2, n3
- Spencer, Herbert: *Cross and self fertilisation*, reference to 408 & 409 n3; *Essays* vol 1, whereabouts

Spencer, Herbert, cont.

of CD's copy 519 & 520 n2, 526 n2; 'survival of the fittest', inventor of phrase 60 & 61 n3, 61

Spergula arvensis (corn spurry) 371 & 372 n9

sphygmograph 136 & 137 n3

spikemoss, peacock (*Selaginella uncinata*) 320 n6

spina bifida 85 & 86 n2

spiritualism: CD refers to, according to G.J. Romanes 193 n7; W. Crookes 523 n3, 524 & n2, n3, n5; A.R. Wallace 289 & 290 n8, *see also* séances

spiritweed (*Aegiphila*) 373 n2, 383 n1; tall spiritweed 373 & n1, 381 n7

sponges 429 n3

spontaneous generation: H.C. Bastian 37 & nn 2–4, 39 & n3, 294 n3, 308 n1; CD's interest in debates over 37 n2, 39, 293 & 294 n4; W.H. Dallinger 308 n1; J. Tyndall 37 n2, n3, 39 & n3, n4, 39 & 40 n3

Spottiswoode, Eliza Taylor: invitation to J.D. Hooker 314 & n7; J. Tyndall's engagement 33 & n4

Spottiswoode, William: home, Combe Bank 326 & n2; Hookers visit 326 & n2; invitation to J.D. Hooker 314 & n7; Royal Society 38 n3; J. Tyndall's engagement 33 & n4

Sprengel, Christian Konrad: *Aconitum napellus* 229 & n4; CD advises F. Darwin not to translate his work 283–4 & 284 n2; *Das entdeckte Geheimnis der Natur im Bau und in der Befruchtung der Blumen* 283–4 & 284 n2

spring gentian (*Gentiana verna*) 258 & n7

spurry, corn (*Spergula arvensis*) 371 & 372 n9

squirrel, gray (*Sciurus carolinensis*) 515 & 516 n3

Stainton, Henry Tibbats: CD signs nomination form for R. McLachlan's Royal Society membership 45 & n1; nominated R. McLachlan for Royal Society 99 n4; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596 & 598 n6

Stanley, Arthur Penrhyn 213 & n1

Stanley, Mary Catherine, Lady Derby: CD comments on W. Crookes' spiritualism article 524 & nn 2–5; on W. Crookes' article 522–3 & 523 n3; son 201 n1; visits Down 523 n2, 524 n2

Stauffer, R.C. (ed.), *Natural selection*: species book (second part) published as *Charles Darwin's Natural selection* (1975) 446 n7, 483 n4

Steenstrup, Japetus: CD sends cirripedes specimens (listed) for Zoological Museum, Copenhagen 435–7 & 437 nn 1–5, 438 nn 6–37; CD thanks for essays and past help with Cirripedia and sends photograph 266 & nn 1–3

Stenamma westwoodii 217 & 218 n4, n10, 566 & 568 n4, 567 & 568 n10

Stenopora tasmaniensis 352 n1

step-formed plains: Patagonia 341 & 342 n9

stephanotis (*Ceropegia stephanotis*; *Marsdenia floribunda*; Madagascar jasmine) 49 & n6

Stephen, Leslie: subscription for W.K. Clifford 182 n5

sterility of hybrids: dimorphic plants xxviii; natural selection 385 n3, n4; as test of physiological species xxviii, 384 & 385 n3

Steudel, Ernst Gottlieb: *Nomenclator botanicus* 49 & n8

Stewart, Balfour and Peter Guthrie Tait: *Unseen universe* 16 n9

sticky mouse-ear chickweed (*Cerastium glomeratum*; clammy chickweed) 371 & 373 n14

Stipa pennata (feather grass) 50 n9, 189 & n5

Stöckhardt, Julius Adolph 67 & 69 n5

Stohmann, Friedrich Karl Adolf: water-culture experiments 69 n5

Stokes, George Gabriel: CD comments on rejection of L. Tait's *Nepenthes* paper xxii, 117–18 & 118 n3; CD informs of additions to his entry in list of members 482 & n4; CD thanks for congratulations on G.H. Darwin's Cambridge exam success 482 & n2; W. Crookes invited to his spiritualism experiments 524 & n5; informs CD that Royal Society rejects L. Tait's *Nepenthes* paper 33 n2, 102–3 & 103 n1, 126 n1; Royal Society, secretary 103; W. Thomsons' report on G.H. Darwin's earth's axis of rotation paper 354 & 355 n2

Stonehenge: earthworms castings 528 & 529 n2

stones: stone streams 329 n5; upright in drift 340–41 & 341 n4

strapweed (*Corrigiola littoralis*) 371 & 373 n14

Strasburger, Eduard: CD thanks for *Sur la formation et la division des cellules* 72 & n1; CD thanks for *Über Zellbildung und Zelltheilung* 2d ed. 375 & n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 597 & 599 n34; F. Darwin cited in *Drosera rotundifolia* paper 189 & n3

Streptochaeta 492 & 494 n7, n8

Strix 315 & n3

Strongylognathus 217 & 218 n10, 567 & 568 n10

structural dimorphism 365 n2

Strutt, John William, third Baron Rayleigh: F.M. Balfour's brother-in-law 381 & 383 n4, 386 & n4; vivisection 181 & 182 n10

Stuart, James 501 n4

Suarez, Francisco 519 & n5

submerged continents 195 & n2

Suchsland, Friedrich Emil 469 n2

Suchsland, Rudolf: CD asks for details of T. Mami-ami della Rovere's book 470 & n2; CD discusses

- his publications and translations 469 & 470 nn 4–12; CD discusses possible new German translation of *Origin* 468–9 & 469 n2
- Sula bassana* (northern gannet) 395 n5
- Sulivan, Bartholomew James 336 & 337 n5; visited Down 456 & n2
- Sullivan, Sophia 337 n5
- Sully, James: article on W.M. Wundt 140 & n3
- sundew *see* *Drosera*
- sundew, Portuguese *see* *Drosophyllum lusitanicum*
- SUPPORT FOR CD'S THEORIES: M.L. Baxter 296; Birmingham Natural History Society 241; H. Brehmer 108, 109, 150, 152, 559, 560; A. de Candolle 261 n6; J.V. Carus 74; C.F. Claus 145 & 146 n2, 559 & n2; F.J. Cohn 407; F. Delpino 167, 565; M. Foster 187; A. Garbi 156; German authors on Darwinism (Darwin album) 302–3 & 303 n3, 306 & n2, 584 & 585 n3; German naturalists 445; G. von Giżycki 191; H. Goldschmidt 123; A. Gray 334; E. Gurney 226 & 227 n5; E. Haeckel xxi, 16, 26 n5, 160, 188 n9, 406, 553, 563, 587; P.A. Hanaford 256; É.M. Heckel 403, 586; F. Hildebrand 366; J.W. Judd 338; W.W. Keen 536; J.H. Kidder 193; N. Lewy 83, 85 n4, 556, 557 n4; C.F. Martins 225, 569; F. Medveczky 332, 333; F. Müller 243; H. Müller 367, 404; Nemo 1–2; Physiological Society 187; E.P. von Portheim 123; A. Quadri 497, 590; G.J. Romanes xx–xxi, 77 n3, 187; L. Tait 60, 243; C.W. Thomson 344 n4; C. Voysey 350
- Surville, Jean François Marie de: cited in *Coral reefs* 2d ed. 105 & 106 n18, 115 & n7
- 'survival by fitness': and natural selection distinction 61 & n4; L. Tait's proposed phrase as distinct from 'survival of the fittest' 60–61 & 61 n4, 61 n4, 82 n2, 87 & n6
- 'survival of the fittest': H. Spencer invented phrase 60 & 61 n3, 61; L. Tait discusses expression 60–61 & 61 n3, 61 n4, 82 n2, 87 & n6
- Sus scrofa cristatus* (Indian boar) 516 & n6
- Sus verrucosus* (Java warty pig) 249 & n3, n4, 250 & 251 n3
- Sutera* 378 & 379 n3, 383 & 384 n2
- Sutherland-Leveson-Gower, George Granville William, third duke of Sutherland 101 & n4
- sweetpeas (*Lathyrus odoratus*): *Cross and self fertilisation* 408 & 409 n4; F. Galton's experiments on 52–3 & 53 n1, 65 & n3
- Swinhoe, Robert: Royal Society fellowship 93 & n3, 98 & n3, 99 & n6, 100 & n6, 544–5 & 545 n2
- Symonds, William Samuel 267 & n4, 289 & 290 n6, 314 n8
- Synallaxis* 411 & n3
- syphilis 536 & 538 n12
- tailless cats: and *spina bifida* 85–6 & 86 n2
- Tait, Lawson: apologises to CD and comments on *Nepenthes* paper's rejection xxii–xxiii, 129 & nn 2–5, 131–2 & 132 nn 2–4; asked CD to forward *Nepenthes* paper to Royal Society 33 n2; Birmingham Natural History Society, honorary membership for CD 241 & 242 n2, 242 & n1, 243 & n1; CD comments on regrowth of amputated digits 66 & n2, n3, 90 & nn 1–3, 91 n4; CD comments on Tait's *Nepenthes* paper to J.D. Hooker 34 & 35 n3; CD comments on Tait's Royal Society candidacy 135 & 136 n3; CD comments to G.G. Stokes on rejection of Tait's *Nepenthes* paper 117–18 & 118 n3; CD communicates abstract of physiological referee's report on *Nepenthes* paper xxiii, 154 & 155 nn 1–6; CD discusses 'natural selection' and 'survival of the fittest' 61 & n4, n5; CD informs of Tait's *Nepenthes* paper's rejection by Royal Society xxii, 126 & nn 1–3; CD offers references advice from W.T. Thiselton-Dyer 135 & 136 n2; CD submits Tait's *Nepenthes* paper to Royal Society xxii, 103 n1, 111 n3, 129 & n2, 215 n4; CD tells J.D. Hooker he has not heard from since sending referee's report 214 & 215 n4; CD thanks for moral life paper and comments on origin of evil 242 & n2; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 600; droserin isolated from *Nepenthes* 154 & 155 n4; J.D. Hooker comments on Tait's *Nepenthes* paper xxii, 32 & 33 n2, 103 n1, 111 n3, 126 n2, 136 n2, 213 & 214 n8; moral evil 243 & n2; *Nepenthes*, paper on digestive powers of xxii, 32 & 33 n2, 35 n3, 102–3 & 103 n1, 117–18 & 118 n3, 126 & nn 1–3, 129 & nn 2–5, 131–2 & 132 nn 2–4, 154 & 155 nn 1–6, 214 n8, 215 n4; polydactylism and advice from J.S. Burdon Sanderson 241 & 242 n6; polydactylism and regrowth of amputated digits 65 & n1, n2, 82 n3, 86 & 87 nn 2–6, 242 & n3; Royal Society's secretary informs CD of decision on Tait's *Nepenthes* paper 102–3 & 103 n1; sends 'Evolution of our moral life' 241 & 242 n3; 'survival by fitness', Tait's proposed phrase as distinct from 'survival of the fittest' 60–61 & 61 n4, 61 n4, 82 n2, 87 & n6; 'survival of the fittest' 60–61 & 61 n3, 61 n4, 82 n2, 87 & n6; tailless cats and *spina bifida* 85–6 & 86 n2, n3; thanks CD for work cited in *Variation* 2d ed. 60 & 61 n1, n2; *Variation* 2d ed., cited in 60 & 61 n1, n2; *Variation* 2d ed., review of 60 & 61 n1, n4, 61 & n2, 65 & n4, 82 & n2
- Tait, Peter Guthrie: lecture on 'Force' at BAAS 289 & 290 n8, *see also* Stewart, Balfour

- tall spiritweed (*Aegiphila elata*) 373 & n1, 381 n7
- Tatham, Charles Meaburn 518 n2
- Tauraco erythrolophus* see *Corythaix paulina*
- Tauraco livingstonii* see *Corythaix livingstonii*
- taxigraph: H. Airy 144 & 145 n8, 215 n5
- Taylor, Richard 418 n3
- teasel see protoplasmic filaments in common teasel teeth: apes' canine teeth 476 n4; humans' milk-teeth 475
- Tegetmeier, William Bernhard: CD thanks for *The homing or carrier pigeon* 517 & n2
- telegony 177 n3
- telegraph plant (*Desmodium gryans*) 540 n8, n10
- Tennyson, Alfred 551
- terminology: CD on xxviii, 363 n1, 365 n5, 373, 398 & 399 n3; dioecio-dimorphous 364 & 365 n5; A. Gray on xxviii, 364–5 & 365 n5; heterogone xxviii, 365 & n5, 398; heterostyled plants xxviii, 363 n1, 365 n5, 373, 398 & 399 n3
- terraces: Coquimbo, and Glen Roy terraces 412–13 & 413 n1, 414 nn 2–9, see also Glen Roy parallel roads
- Tetramorium caesitum* 218 n10, 568 n10
- Tetrao tetrix* (black grouse) 395 n8
- Thackeray, Anne Isabella 551
- Thiselton-Dyer, William Turner: *Catasetum* supplied 252 & 253 n1, 278 & 279 n3, 286 & n2, 316 & 317 n2; CD on cineraria information 48 & 49 n2, 57 & 58 n1; CD congratulates on E.R. Lankester's membership of Linnean Society 38 & n2; CD on extrafloral nectaries 58 & nn 5–7; CD requests *Catasetum* 286 n2; CD requests *Nepenthes* references for L. Tait 131 & 132 n3; CD requests orchid flowers 241 & n1, n2; CD on returning *Pleroma* 48 & 49 n3, 57 & 58 n2; CD sends Thiselton-Dyers' references advice to L. Tait 135 & 136 n2; CD supplied with bull-horn acacia and *Cecropia* 48–9 & 49 n4, n5, 57 & 58 n3, 59 n1, 179 & 180 n2; CD thanks for letter of condolence on A. Darwin's death 278 & n1, n2; CD thanks for orchids 244 & n2, 252–3 & 253 nn 1–7; CD thanks for references for L. Tait 136 & n2; *Coryanthes* illustrations 198, 200 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n51; *Cross and self fertilisation*, review of 600; F. Darwin adds requests to CD's letter 49 & n8; F. Darwin has seen Thiselton-Dyer concerning his discovery, J.D. Hooker reports 224 & 225 n4; holiday 313 & 314 n3; T. Moore writes to about CD's cineraria query 50 & 51 nn 1–3; 'On the classification of the vegetable kingdom' 244 & n4; orchids supplied 244 & n2, 245 n1, 252–3 & 253 n1, n3; proposed E.R. Lankester for Linnean Society 50 n10
- Francis Boone Thomas & Co 39 & n2, 40 n1
- Thompson, D'Arcy Wentworth 397 n2
- Thompson, John Vaughan 423 & n7
- Thomson, Alexander Christie: CD on Down Friendly Society administration 46 & n1, n2
- Thomson, Allen: F.M. Balfour's Royal Society nomination 386 & n3, 402 n1, 409–410 & 410 nn 1–4; hopes to renew acquaintance with CD 410 & n3
- Thomson, Charles Wyville: CD wishes him success with Edinburgh University professorial application 503 n1, n2; *Challenger* expedition, chief of civilian scientific staff 344 n4, 602; *Challenger* expedition specimens (collections) 374 & n4, 378 & 379 n5, 384 n4, 602, 613–16; evolution xxix, 344 n4, 351 & 352 n4; H.N. Moseley's Royal Society nomination, not signed 402 & n2
- Thomson, John Millar 410 n1
- Thomson, Louisa 410 n1
- Thomson, Nina Jane 409 & 410 n1
- Thomson, William see Keen, William Williams
- Thomson, William (1824–1907): 'On the rigidity of the earth' 212 & n2; report on G.H. Darwin's earth's axis of rotation paper 354–5 & 355 n3, n4
- Thorpe, Thomas Edward: Royal Society fellowship 100 & n6
- Thozet, Anthelme: *Ophideres fullonica* specimens to F. Darwin 175 & 176 n7
- 'Three forms of *Lythrum salicaria*' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 373 n2, 452 n4, 453 n3, 455 n2, 456 n4, 470 n12, 578 n8
- 'Three sexual forms of *Catasetum tridentatum*' (CD) 363 n1, 373 n2, 470 n12
- throat-clearing, learned by children 531 n3
- Thurber, George 485 n3
- Thuret, Gustave Adolphe 439 n3
- Thwaites, George Henry Kendrick: cited in *Forms of flowers* 361 n2; *Enumeratio plantarum Zelandie* 361 & n2; H.N. Moseley's Royal Society nomination 402 n2; *Sethia obtusifolia* 361 n2; terminology 398 & 399 n3
- Thylacinus* 498 & 499 n11
- Tibouchina* see *Pleroma*
- Ticknor, George 391 & 392 n1
- tidal friction 127 & n4
- tigers: Indian 516 & n5
- Tillard, James 414 & 415 n1
- The Times*: advertisements 'Extinction of potato disease' 114 n5; CD on vivisection (not published) 218–19 & 219 nn 1–3; editor J.T. Delane 219 n1
- Timor 207 & 209 n7
- tobacco, Aztec (*Nicotiana rusticum*) 371 & 372 n6

- tobacco plant (*Nicotiana tabacum*) 371 & 372 n6
- Topham, John: CD thanks for comment on *Expression* 532 & n1
- Torbitt, James: advertisements, *The Times* 113 & 114 n5, 122 & n2; D.T. Ansted's letter sent to CD 101 & n3, 103 & 104 n1; CD comments on crossing plants experiments 103 & 104 n2, n3, 118 & 119 n3; CD comments on Torbitt's proposed advertisement xxii, 118 & 119 n2; CD on his letter being published as advertisement xxii, 118 & 119 n2, 122 n1; CD thanks for publications received 30 & n1, 96 & nn 1–3; CD unable to undertake potato crossing experiments 118 & 119 n3, 122 n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n50; on improving yields in potatoes xxii, 96 & n2, 96 n2, 97 & 98 n5, 101 & n4, 103 & 104 n2, 112–14 & 114 nn 1–8, 122 & n3; individual organism, CD on definition of 30 & n2; individual organism, CD refuses permission to publish individual organisms reply (26 January) 96 & n3, 98 n4; individual organism, questions CD about 28–9; individual organism, requests permission to publish CD's individual organisms reply (26 January) 92 & n2, 97 & 98 n4, 101 & n1; permission to publish CD's letter (4 April) 96 & n1, n2, 97 & 98 n5, 97 & n1, n2, 122 & n3; on permission to reprint page from *Variation* 92 & n2; 'Potato cultivation' (1875) 29 n2, 30 n1; propagation by division xxii, 28–9 & 29 nn 1–3; sends plants 111 & n2, 112; sends 'Potato cultivation' (1875) 30 n1; sends *Treatise on the cultivation of the potato* 92 & n3; thanks CD for reply to individual organism question 92; *Treatise on the cultivation of the potato* (1876) 92 & n2, n3, 101 n4, 114 n2, 114 n8, 122 & n3
- Torrey, John: cited in *Forms of flowers* 365 n3, 366 n6; *Hottonia inflata* 365 & 366 n7
- tortrix moth 440 n3
- Toxodon* 288 & n3, 295 & n3, 300 & n1
- Tradescantia erecta* (widow's tears or false dayflowers) 371 & 372 n12
- Traill, Wilhelmina Barbara 419 & n3
- transmutation: Galápagos islands, role of in shaping CD's views 315 & 316 n6; J.B. de Lamarck 261 & 262 n4, 577 & 578 n4; F. Müller 243 & n3, *see also* evolution
- Traunsteinera globosa* *see* *Orchis globosa*
- Trautschold, Hermann Adolfovich: *Übergänge und Zwischenvarietäten* 446 n10
- Treat, Mary: CD congratulates on botanical success and thanks for specimens 119 & nn 2–6; CD thanks for *Utricularia* article 188 & n1, 189 n2; *Insectivorous plants*, presentation copy 119 & n6, 165 & 166 n5; *Insectivorous plants*, response to xx; 'Is the valve of *Utricularia* sensitive?' 93 & 95 n2, 119 & n4, 165 & 166 n6, 188 n1, 189 n2; *Pinguicula* specimens sent to CD 93 & 95 n1, 119 n3; publications, earnings from xxii; published on *Pinguicula* 119 n3; *Sarracenia variolaris* xxii, 166 & n8; water lily observations and specimen 93, 95 & n4, 165 & 166 nn 2–4
- Trécul, Auguste Adolphe Lucien: *Drosera* 70 & n3
- tree heath (*Erica arborea*) 419 & n3
- trees 376 & 377 n4
- tribes: moral qualities 133 & n2
- Trichomanes radicans* 319 & 320 n6
- Trichoptera* (caddisflies) 99
- Trifolium campestre* *see* *Trifolium procumbens*
- Trifolium praetense* var. *nivale* (*T. praetense* var. *villosum*): *Bombus mastrucatus* 257 & 258 n6
- Trifolium praetense* var. *villosum* *see* *Trifolium praetense* var. *nivale*
- Trifolium pratense* (red clover): *Bombus agrorum* 257 & 258 n4; *Bombus lapidarius* 257 & 258 n4; *Bombus sylvarum* 257 & 258 n4; hive-bees visiting 55 & n1, 56 n2, 305 & n6
- Trifolium procumbens* (*T. campestre*; field clover) 371 & 372 n5
- trimorphism: 'Illegitimate offspring of dimorphic and trimorphic plants' (CD) 262 n8, 363 n1, 371 n2, 373 n2, 578 n8
- Trinity College, Cambridge: F. Darwin 503 n2; H. Darwin 283 n2, 540 n1
- TRIPS AND VISITS (CD) *see* Darwin, Charles Robert, TRIPS AND VISITS
- Tristram, Henry Baker: CD asks about Saharan birds 487–8 & 488 nn 1–3; cited in *Descent* 488 n3; R. Swinhoe's Royal Society candidacy 545 n2
- Trollope, Anthony: *Orley Farm* 453 & n8; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 552
- tropical pitcher-plant *see* *Nepenthes*
- true oxlip (*Primula elatior*) 233 & 239 n4, n10, 234–5, 261 & 262 n6, 570–71 & 572 n4, 578 & n6
- trumpet-tree *see* *Cecropia peltata*
- Trustees of the Shrewsbury Streets 433 & n2, 434 n1
- tuberculosis (phthisis) and climate 106–9 & 109 nn 1–3, 110 nn 4–7, 150–53 & 153 nn 1–7, 557–9 & 559 nn 1–7, 560–61 & 561 nn 1–7
- turacin 47 & n7
- turacos 47 n7
- Turkey: political situation 182 n12
- Turner, Effie Elizabeth 99 & 100 n4
- Turner, Ophelia 99 & 100 n4
- turpentine tree (*Pistacia terebinthus*) 255 & 256 n9, 576 & 577 n9

- turtle, Indian roofed (*Emys tectum*; *Pangshura tecta*) 209 n11
- Turton, Thomas 527 & n4
- ‘Two forms in species of *Linum*’ (CD) 363 n1, 365 n2, n5, 459 n3, 460 n2; presentation copies 459 n3
- Tylor, Edward Burnett 331 & n8; asks CD if his son would collaborate on book on anthropology 333–4 & 334 nn 1–3; CD responds to collaboration proposal 335 & n2
- Tyndall, John: and H.C. Bastian 37 & n2, n3; CD comments on parallel roads of Glen Roy 194 & n2, n3; CD congratulates on engagement 38–9 & 39 n1; engagement and marriage to L.C. Hamilton 33 & n4, 34 & 35 n2, 36–7 & 37 n1, 224 & 225 n6; gift from CD 39 & n1, n2, 39 & 40 n2, 40 & n1; lecture on parallel roads of Glen Roy 194 n2; science and religion 521 & n5; spontaneous generation 37 n2, n3, 39 & n3, n4, 39 & 40 n3; and P.G. Tait 290 n8; C. Voysey’s proposed protest 343 n2
- Tyndall, Louisa Charlotte (*née* Hamilton): engagement and marriage to J. Tyndall 33 & n4, 35 n2, 36–7 & 37 n1, 224 & 225 n6; gift from CD 40 & n2
- typewriter: acquisition of xxiii; CD paid for 139 n4; F. Darwin and A. Darwin practise typing xxiii, 139 & n4, 146 & n3; H. Darwin, typewritten letters xxiii, 146 & n2; given away (1878) xxiii
- unconscious selection 315 & n4
- Unger, Franz: *Populus attenuata* 255 & 256 n11, 576 & 577 n11
- Union Tipografico-Editrice 155 & 156 nn 3–5, 562 & nn 3–5
- United States Exploring Expedition 399 & 400 n2
- unknown correspondents: CD asks for book to be sent to E.A. Darwin’s house in London 51 & n1; CD declines offer of Dutch translation of *Descent* 505–6 & 506 n2, n3; CD requests access for son to society’s transactions 529 & n2; CD sends autographs as requested 64; CD sends his signature 399; CD thanks for book, and offers to send *Expression* 531 & n2; CD thanks editor of book of pictures for photographs including one of CD 205 & n2, n3; CD thanks for honorary membership of a natural history society in Jersey(?) 532 & n1; CD thanks for review of *Insectivorous plants* 205 & n1; CD thanks for taking trouble about plant specimen 323 & n1, n2; CD would have sent his signature if he had received one of the notes sent 37
- Upton, George Frederick, third Viscount Templeton 114 n7
- Utricularia* (bladderwort): bladders 7 & n2, 11 & n2; CD’s work 119 & n4, 178 & 179 n5, 188 & n1, 206 & 207 n4; genus of bladderworts 188 n1; M. Treat’s work 93 & 95 n2, 119 & n4, 165 & 166 n5, 188 & n1, 189 n2; H.M. Wilkinson’s observations 549 & n1
- Utricularia neglecta* 119 n4, 540 n3
- Utricularia purpurea*: M. Treat’s observations 93 & 95 n3
- Utricularia vulgaris*: W.H. Dallinger inquires about 7
- Vachellia sphaerocephala* *see* *Acacia sphaerocephala*
- valerian (*Valeriana officinalis*) 450 & 451 n4
- variability of species: CD comments on M. Wagner’s essay 314–15 & 315 nn 1–4, 316 nn 5–7; environmental factors 315; and inheritance 172; plants xxvii, 53, 69 n3, 391 n3, 586 n3
- variation: analogous variation 260 & n4; CD comments on cases of value to him 440 & 441 n3; persistence of varieties 260 & n2, n3; species book, ‘Variation under nature’ chapter completed 440 n3, *see also* variability of species
- Variation* (CD): analogous variation 260 n4; based on first two chapters of species book 446 n7, 483 n4; cats 125 n3; CD comments on work for 483 & n4; CD’s opinion of 482 & n3, 483; cites H. Falconer 421 n2; cites C. Gegenbaur 83 n4; cites F. Hildebrand 366 n2; cites J.Y. Simpson 82 n3; *Cytisus adami* 393 n1; domestic pigeons 283 n1; Irish greyhound pig 249 & n3, 251 n3; natural selection 61 n5; niata cattle 507 & n2; otter-hounds 466 n3; pangenesis hypothesis 61 n2, 161 n2, 177 n2, 564 n2; peloric flowers 494 n11; polydactylism 77 n4, 83 n4, 556 n4; polydactylism and regrowth of amputated digits 65 & n1, n2, 66 & n2, n3, 82 n3; published 482 n3, 485 n5; A. Rawson’s experiments 459 n2; reversion (atavism) 24 n1; review of 499 n6; second printing (CD sometimes referred to as 2d ed.) 497 n2; self-sterility in plants 224 n4; silkworms 420 n4, n5; weeping yew 419 n2
- Variation* 2d ed. (CD): cites A. Bachmaier 77 n3, 556 n3; cites G.J. Romanes 77 n2; cites L. Tait 60 & 61 n1, n2; Dorking fowls, toes 91 n4; fowls 91 n4, 170 n3; goats 250 & 251 n4; graft hybrids in potatoes 77 & n4, 311 & n4; heterostyled term used 399 n3; index 4 & n3, 595; information from A. Reuter 497 n2; pangenesis hypothesis revised 61 n2, 77 n3, 177 n2; parental injuries inherited by children 403 n6; polydactylism and regrowth of amputated digits 65 n1, 66 & n2, 77 n3, 82 & n3, 556 n3; publication managed by Cooke 4 & n4; published (1876 with 1875 date) 57 n1, 77 n2,

- 497 n2, 595; sales figures 339 n1; stereotypes of for US ed. 56 & 57 n1, 73 n2; L. Tait's review of 60 & 61 n1, n4, 61 & n2, 65 & n4, 82 & n2, n3; work on xvii
- Variation* 2d ed. (CD) presentation copies: Anthropological Society of Munich 76 & 77 n2, 555 & 556 n2, 596; D. Appleton & Co 598 n9; A.D. Bartlett 596 & 598 n8; C.S. Bate 596; G. Canestrini 597 & 598 n19; J.V. Carus 74 & 75 n3, 597 & 598 n16; W.S. Dallas 596; G.H. Darwin 596; F. Darwin 596 & 598 n5; G. Fritsche 597 & 598 n20; F. Galton 596; A. Gray 596; E. Haeckel 159 & 161 n5, 160, 562 & 564 n5, 563; T.H. Huxley 596 & 598 n14; H. Lettington 596 & 598 n3; H.E. Litchfield 596 & 598 n15; R. McLachlan 596; F. Müller 596 & 598 n4; G.J. Romanes 77 & n1, n2, 596 & 598 n13; J.J. Weir 596
- Variation* 2d ed. Italian ed. (CD): G. Canestrini translated 156 n2, 562 n2, 598 n10
- Variation* German 2d ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 75 n3; enough copies of 75 & n3
- Variation* German 3d ed. (CD): based on *Variation* 2d ed. 75 n3; J.V. Carus translated 75 n3
- Variation* US eds (CD): 2d US ed. published 393 n4; *Cytisus adami* 337 n2; publishers 56 & 57 n1, 485 n2, n3, 598 n9
- vegetable mould *see* mould
- Ventriculidae* 442 & 443 n2
- Venus fly trap *see* *Dionaea muscipula*
- Verbenaceae (verbena) 364 n3
- vermiform appendage (appendix) 491 n4
- vetch, crown 29 n2
- Vicia*: stipules 58 & n5
- Victoria* 396 & n3
- Victoria amazonica see Victoria regia*
- Victoria regia (V. amazonica)* 396 n3
- VIEWS (CD), SCIENTIFIC *see* SCIENTIFIC VIEWS (CD)
- 'Vigner' (possibly G.W. Wigner) 214 & 215 n3
- Viola tricolor* (heart's-ease) 15 n5, 371, 372 n10
- violet, water (*Hottonia palustris*) 364 & 365 n2, 366 n6, 399 n1
- violetflower petunia (*Petunia violacea*; *Petunia integrifolia*) 15 n5, 397 & 398 n3
- Virchow, Rudolf Carl 535 & 538 n4
- Virginia creeper (*Ampelopsis hederacea*; *Parthenocissus quinquefolia*) 253 n5
- Vitaceae 253 n5
- Vitis* (grapes) 253 & n5
- Viverra indica (Viverricula indica*; small Indian civet) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- Viverricula indica see Viverra indica*
- vivisection xix–xx; J.S. Burdon Sanderson 187 & 188 n5, 205 n5; CD comments on 192 & 193 n4;
- CD gave testimony to Royal Commission 228 n3; CD writes to *The Times* 218–19 & 219 nn 1–3; Cruelty to Animals Act (1876) 182 n10; Cruelty to Animals Bill 181 & 182 n8, n10, 187, 247 n2; J. Lubbock 247 & n2; Physiological Society 228 & n2; G.J. Romanes 187, 204 & 205 n5; Royal Commission xix, 140 n2, 181 & 182 n8, 228 n3; M. Schiff 159 n8
- Voelcker, Augustus: burning soils 203 & 204 n2; J.D. Hooker cites 33 n2
- Volcanic islands* (CD): CD's opinion of 79 & n4; copy for translation 105 & 106 n19, 116 & n2, 121 & n1, n2, 124 & n7, 128 & 129 n2, 130 & 131 n1, 136 n3, 596; illustrations 142 & nn 2–4, 143 n5, n6; Smith, Elder & Co., publisher 165 n1; Smith, Elder & Co., willing to republish with *South America* in one volume 121 & n3, 124 & n8, 596, *see also* *Geological observations* 2d ed.
- Volcanic islands* German ed. (CD): J.V. Carus translated 75 n1, 79 n4, 165 n5, 346 & 347 n8, 347 n1; published 346 & 347 n8
- 'Volcanic phenomena and the formation of mountain chains' (CD): J.V. Carus translated 75 n1; cites W. Hopkins 132 n4
- volcanoes 339 n3
- Vorticella* 22 & 24 n8
- Voysey, Charles: appreciates advice from CD about proposed protest 350 & n1; CD contributes to fund for (1871) 521 & n8; CD declines signing protest, and offers advice 349 & 350 n2; consults CD about proposed protest 342–3 & 343 n1, n2; consults J. Tyndall and T.H. Huxley about protest 343 & n2; T.H. Huxley writes to Voysey and sends copy to CD 344, 345
- vultures 356 & 358 n4
- Waddy, Frederick: illustrator of A. Nicols *The puzzle of life* 62 & 63 n3
- Wagner, Moritz: CD comments on Wagner's essay on species formation 314–15 & 315 nn 1–4, 316 nn 5–7; CD receives Wagner's essay from K. von Scherzer 286 n1
- Walker, Alexander: *Intermarriage* 412 & n3
- Walker, Francis: identified *Empis livida* and *Empis pennipes* 449 & 450 n3
- Wallace, Alfred Russel: A.B. Buckley, *A short history of natural science* 43 n5; CD thanks for compliment to *Origin* distribution chapters 195 & 196 n9; Coleoptera 210 & 211 n1, 217 & 218 n5, 221 & 222 n8, 566 & 568 n5; *Cross and self fertilisation*, comments on 384 & 385 n2, n3; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 384 & 385 n1, 598 & 599 n60; *Geographical distribution of animals*, CD

Wallace, Alfred Russel, cont.

admires and comments on 195 & n1, n2, 196 nn 3–9, 207–8 & 208 nn 1–6, 209 nn 7–12, 220–21 & 221 nn 1–3, 222 nn 4–10; *Geographical distribution of animals*, discusses CD's comments 200–201 & 201 n1, n2, 230–32 & 232 nn 1–11; *Geographical distribution of animals*, *Nature* review 221 & 222 n10; *Geographical distribution of animals*, references 221, 231 & 232 n8; *Geographical distribution of animals*, sea depth map 190 & 191 n3; moves to Dorking 201 & n3, 230 & 232 n1; natural selection 43 & n5; natural selection, and humans 110 n4, 559 n4; review of *Descent* 514 & n8; review of St. G.J. Mivart's *Lessons from nature* xix, 208 & 209 n13; séances 287 & n7; sexual selection 208 & 209 n18, 210 & n3; spiritualism 289 & 290 n8; sterility of hybrids xxviii, 384 & 385 n3, n4; testified at H. Slade's trial 287 n7

Wallace, Alfred Russel (supplement 1838–75): career 495 & n8; CD asks Wallace to thank F.F. Geach 495 & n4; CD hopes to call on 473 & n1, 474 n2; CD offers essay on geographical distribution 498 & 499 n8; CD pleased about Wallace's Malay work 495 & n7; CD on visit to Wales, and health 494 & 495 n2, 498 & 499 n9; *The Malay Archipelago*, review of 499 n6; The origin of human races and the antiquity of man deduced from the theory of 'natural selection' 465 & n8; reviewed J.J. Murphy's *Habit and intelligence* 498 n2

Warburg's tincture 115 & 116 n3, n4

Ward, Nathaniel Bagshaw: Wardian cases 168 & 169 n5, 565 & 566 n5

Wardian cases 169 n5, n8, 566 n5

water: hard 54 & n4

water beetles 497 & n4, 590 & n4

water culture (plant cultivation) 67 & 69 n5

water fleas *see* *Daphnia*

water lily (*Nymphaea flava*) 93 & 95 n4, 119 & n2, 165 & 166 n2, n4; J.J. Audubon, *Birds of America* 94, 95 n4, 165 & 166 n3

water mimosa (*Neptunia oleracea*; sensitive neptunia) 541 n2

water snowflake (*Limnanthemum indicum*; *Nymphoides indica*) 361 n2

water violet (*Hottonia palustris*) 364 & 365 n2, 366 n6, 399 n1

Watson, Joseph Stanhope 74 & n5

Watson, Myles Foster 74 & n5

Watteville, Armand de: J.C. Lavater's work on physiognomy 527 & nn 3–5

wattles *see* *Acacia*

wax plant (*Hoya carnosa*) 324 & n3, 324 n2, 374 n1

waxy coating *see* bloom on plants

Wayland, Francis 535 & 538 n7

Webb, Philip Barker and Berthelot, Sabin: book on Canary Islands 160 & 161 n9, 164 & n2, 563 & 564 n9

Wedgwood, Caroline Sarah: CD admires her endurance in illness and recounts family news 116–17 & 117 nn 1–8; CD arranged transport home for xxiv, 117 n6, 201 & n1; *Cross and self fertilisation*, presentation copy 598 & 599 n53; Darwins visit 298, 299 n3, 301 & 302 n8, 301 n4, 306 n2, 311 n2; home, Leith Hill Place 172 n2; illness xxiv, 116–17 & 117 n2, n6, 171 & 172 n2, 201 & n1; visited Darwins at Abinger (T.H. Farrer) 117 & n3

Wedgwood, Charlotte: marriage to C. Langton 473 n6

Wedgwood, Cicely Mary 193 n8

Wedgwood, Clement Francis 450 & 451 n6

Wedgwood, Elizabeth: death of 422 n1

Wedgwood, Emma *see* Darwin, Emma

Wedgwood, Frances Emma Elizabeth: London home 511 n3, 514 n6; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 552 & n5; Surrey home (Hopedene) 175 n2, 183 n2

Wedgwood, Frances Julia (Snow): 'The natural and the supernatural' 525 & 526 n5; shame in literature 511 n3

Wedgwood, Godfrey: engaged to H.E. Wedgwood 212 n5; marriage 449 n5

Wedgwood, Hensleigh: CD corresponds with on shame 511 n3; F. Darwin and A. Darwin visit 189 & n4; W.E. Darwin visits 173 & n5, 180 n6, 190 & n4; Darwins visit at Hopedene 164 n4, 172 n1, 173 n5, 175 n2, 177 n5, 180 n6, 183 n2, 187 n2, 188 & 189 n3, 190 n2, 193 n8, 195 n1, 201 n4; London home 511 n3, 514 n6; signatory on letter to T. Carlyle 552

Wedgwood, Hope Elizabeth: CD requests *Grevillea* seeds, and comments on a paradise 175 & n2; engaged to G. Wedgwood 212 & n5

Wedgwood, Josiah, II: drew CD's attention to formation of mould 508 & n5

Wedgwood, Josiah, III: Darwins visit 298, 299 n3, 301 & 302 n8, 301 n4, 306 n3, 311 n2; home, Leith Hill Place 172 n2; trustee for Emma Darwin's trust fund 432 & n2, 433 n4, 444 n1, 444 n2; visited Darwins at Abinger 117 n3; C.S. Wedgwood's illness 201 & n1

Wedgwood, Katherine Euphemia (Effie): married T.H. Farrer 212 n5

Wedgwood, Laurence 511 & n11

Wedgwood, Lucy Caroline: *Erica massoni* 472 & n2, n3

- Wedgwood, Mary 508 & n6
- Wedgwood, Robert: writes to E. Darwin about CD's request about ploughed land 507–8 & 508 nn 2–7
- Wedgwood, Sarah Elizabeth (Elizabeth; Emma Darwin's sister; 1793–1880) 438 & 439 n3; CD visits 485 n1
- Wedgwood, Sarah Elizabeth (Sarah; CD and Emma Darwin's aunt; 1778–1856) 438 & 439 n3 weeping forsythia *see Forsythia suspensa*
- weeping yew 419 n2
- Weir, John Jenner: CD declines offer of visit to Crystal Palace 50 & n2; *Variation* 2d ed., presentation copy 596; Zoological Society 329 & 330 n1
- Weir Mitchell, Silas 536 & 538 n8
- Weismann, August: CD interested in sexual selection possibility in *Daphnia* 209–210 & 210 nn 2–5; CD thanks for *Studien zur Decendenz-Theorie* 335–6 & 336 n1
- Weld, Charles Richard: CD requests *Mémoires du Muséum d'histoire naturelle* volumes 424 & n1; Royal Society librarian 424 n1
- Westwood, John Obadiah: CD requests bee specimens offered 451 & n1
- Wetherhan, David Julius: CD thanks for *Salvia* sent 171 & n2, n3; F. Darwin reports to CD on *Salvia* 173 n1
- Weyde, John van der: CD thanks for fossils photographs and suggests investigations 299–300 & 300 nn 1–5; photographs of fossils sent to CD 288 & n2
- wheat 450 & n3
- Wheldon, John: CD orders books 491 & nn 2–4
- whirlwinds 414–15 & 415 n1, n2
- white bryony (*Bryonia dioica*) 240 & n5, n6, 572–3 & 573 n5, n6
- White, James 95 & 96 n7
- White, Mary 95 & 96 n7
- white poplar (*Populus alba*) 255 & 256 n10, 576 & 577 n10
- Wickham, John Clements: visited Down 456 n2
- widow's tears (*Tradescantia erecta*; false dayflowers) 371 & 372 n12
- Wiesner, Julius: CD asks F. Darwin for information if he reads Wiesner's book 301 & 302 n7; F. Darwin thanks CD for Wiesner's book 173 & n4; F. Darwin writes to 303 & 304 n9
- Wigley, Charles: accountant working with T. Salt 434 & n4; CD returns signed transfer 434 & n1
- Wigner, George William 213 & 214 n7, 214 & 215 n3
- Wilcox, Silas, 'Discovery of the "missing link" in Prince Edward Island' 87 & 88 n1, n2
- wild asses: Indian 516 & n4
- wild cineraria (*Senecio cruentus*; *Pericallis cruenta*) 50 & 51 n2
- Wilde, William Robert Wills 358 & n2
- Wilding, Charles 425 & n1, 435 & n2
- Wilhelm I, king of Prussia: awards CD The Royal Prussia Order of Merit in the Sciences and Arts 482 & n4
- Wilkes, Charles: United States Exploring Expedition 399 & 400 n2
- Wilkinson, Henry Marlow: *Utricularia* and *Drosera* observations 549 & n1, n2, n6
- Wilkinson, Mary Ann 73 & 74 n2
- William Clowes & Sons *see* Clowes & Sons
- Williamson, William Crawford 360 & n1; comments on *Origin* 445 & 446 n4
- willowherb: great willowherb 318 & n6; small-flowered willowherb 318 & n6
- Wilson, Henry: sends photographs of remarkable human face 358 & nn 1–3
- Winkler, Tiberius Cornelius: *Origin* Dutch ed., translated 446 n9
- Wolf, Joseph 506 n4
- Wolff, Emil von: water culture experiments 67 & 69 n5
- Wolff, Otto Immanuel Bernhard 217 & 218 n11, 567 & 568 n11
- wolfsbane, northern (*Aconitum lycoctonum*) 258 & n6
- Wollaston, Thomas Vernon: submerged continents 195 & n2
- Wollaston Medal, Geological Society 502 & n3
- women: Royal Society invites to conversaciones 213 & n4
- John Wood & Sons 34 n2
- wood sorrel (*Oxalidaceae*) 364 n3
- woodchuck (*Arctomys monax*; *Marmota morax*; groundhog) 272 & 274 n3, 582 & 583 n3
- wooden spoon, Cambridge University mathematical tripos 331 n8
- Woodhouse, Alfred James: CD seeks information on milk-teeth in humans 475 & n1, 476 nn 2–4
- woodruff, prickly (*Asperula scoparia*) 373 & 374 n2, 378 & 379 n2, 380 & 381 n5
- woodrush, field (*Luzula campestris*) 318 & n4
- Woolner, Thomas: intended visit to Down 481 & n4; tubercle, ears 538 n3
- WORK (CD), SCIENTIFIC *see* SCIENTIFIC WORK (CD)
- wranglers, Cambridge University mathematical tripos 61 & n5
- Wyman, Jeffries: spontaneous generation 39 & n3
- yaks 420 & n2
- Yearsley, William 425 & 426 n4

- yellow baboon (*Cynocephalus babuin*; *Papio cynocephalus*) 272 & 274 n7, 582 & 584 n7
- yellow butterwort (*Pinguicula lutea*) 119 n3
- yellow corydalis (*Corydalis lutea*; *Pseudofumaria lutea*) 459 n2, 461 & n2
- yellow meadow ant (*Lasius flavus*) 217 & 218 n6, 567 & 568 n6
- yellow pitcher-plant (*Sarracenia variolaris*) 166 & n8
- yellow-tail moth (*Campptogramma bilineata*) 20 & n2
- yew, weeping 419 n2
- young male animals: killing of by older male animals 516 & n5, n6
- Zacharias, Otto: CD comments on *Cross and self fertilisation* xxvi, 305; CD glad to hear of collaborators for *Darwinia* 163 & n2; CD pleased about Darwin album 306 & n2; CD to send *Cross and self fertilisation* proofs for review 163 & n1, 302, 305–6 & 306 n1, 584, 597; *Cross and self fertilisation*, reviews of 600; G.H. Darwin's cousin marriages paper, introduction to German translation 258 & 259 n2
- Zea mays* (corn; maize): A.W. Bennett's observations 368 & 369 n2; CD's experiments 366 n2, 369 n2; F. Galton's calculations 15 n5, n6; F. Hildebrand's work 366 & n2; F.A. Körnicke 366 & 367 n3
- Zephyranthes atamasco* see *Amaryllis atamasco*
- Zincke, Foster Barham: CD's pleasure from Zincke's books 172 & 173 n4; domestic poultry, language of 169–70 & 170 nn 2–5; domestic poultry, white chickens 170, 172 & n3; sends CD his address to Society for the Development of the Science of Education 359 & n1
- Zoological Museum, Copenhagen: cirripedes specimens from CD 435 & 437 n1
- zoological regions 196 n5
- Zoological Station, Naples: F.M. Balfour 387 & n4; M. Foster 387 n4
- Zoology* (CD) 469 & 470 n7
- Zostera marina* (eelgrass or sea wrack) 453 & 454 n9